

00189

1970/08/00

~~REF ID: A6510~~ **SECRET**

#11/43 Item 12
BSC 62190-006 Fo

The Sino-Soviet Conflict: Its Implications for United States Strategic Planning in the 1970's (U)

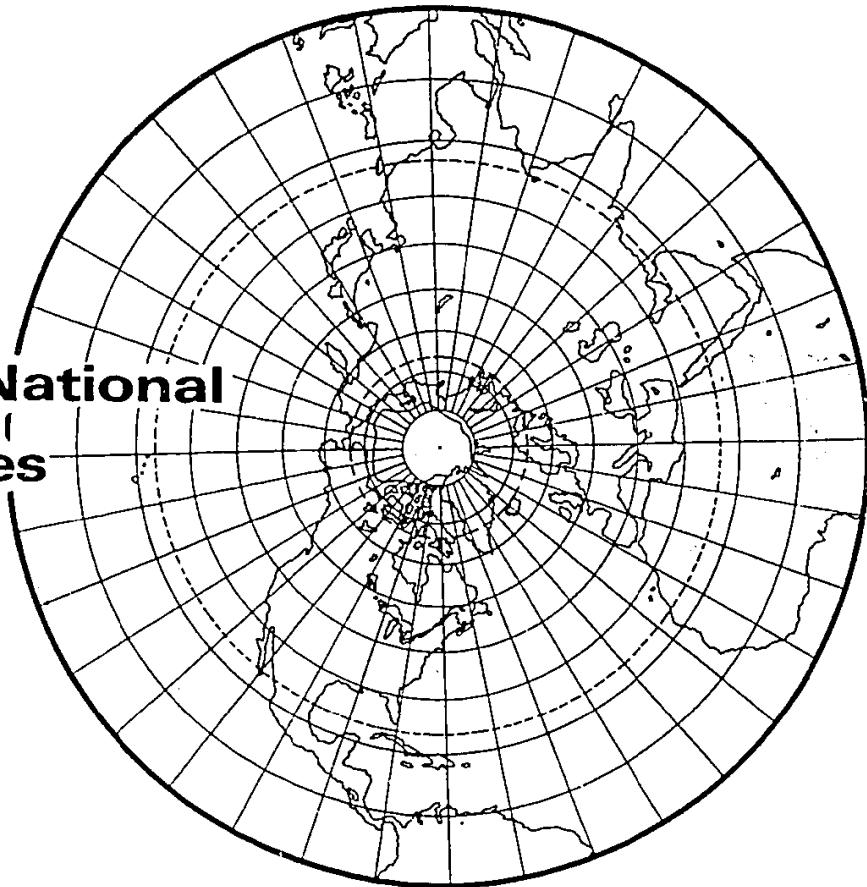
**Project TRIAD
Final Report, Volume II
BSR 2737**

August 1970

Ann Arbor, Michigan

Sino-Soviet Interaction:
A Quantitative Assessment

**The Office of National
Security Studies**



DECLASSIFIED BY:
AF/XO MEMO
31 MAY 95



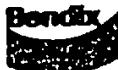
**Aerospace
Systems Division**

341-75-857

2

7/88-26-65

~~REF ID: A6510~~ **SECRET**



Aerospace
Systems Division

~~SECRET~~

TRANSMITTAL NUMBER: 1

DATE: 8 January 1971

TA TRANSMITTAL FORM

See attached Distribution List

~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

REASON FOR SHIPMENT: In accordance with the provision of Section B, 2 of Contract F44620-68-C-0083 and a distribution list provided by Colonel H. Fisher of HQ USAF (AFXDOC), items 1 through 4 are submitted herewith.

INCLUDE AGENCY CODE, ZIP CODE, ATTENTION LINE, ETC.)

(CONTRACT NUMBER, ITEM, ETC.)

TRANSPORTED VIA: _____

PREPAID
COLLECT
GBL

RECEIVED FROM: _____

LL OF LADING No.: _____

PROJECT No.: _____

No. OF CONTAINERS _____ PACKING LIST No.: _____

CHARGE TO ACCOUNT: _____

| ITEM | QUANTITY | BACK ORDER BALANCE | DESCRIPTION, DOCUMENT NUMBER, AND DATE | CLASSIFICATION |
|------|-------------------------------------|--------------------|---|------------------|
| 1 | See Distribu- tion Listing | | Project TRIAD Final Report Volume II, Secret BSC 62190 | SECRET |
| 2 | | | Project TRIAD Final Report Volume III, Secret NOFORN BSC 62191 | SECRET NOFORN |
| 3 | | | Project TRIAD Final Report Volume IV, Secret NOFORN BSC 62192 | SECRET NOFORN |
| 4 | | | Project TRIAD Data Code Book Confidential BSC 62083 | Confidential |
| 5 | | | Project TRIAD Final Report, Volume V Secret NOFORN BSC 62193 | SECRET NOFORN |

THIS LETTER IS UNCLASSIFIED
WHEN ENCL OSURES ARE REFERRED

THIS LETTER IS UNCLASSIFIED
WHEN ENCL OSURES ARE REFERRED

REMARKS:

Project TRIAD Volume I Summary Volume will be shipped under a separate transmittal form.

NOTE: EDP RECEIPT FOR CLASSIFIED MATERIAL MUST BE RETURNED.

| | | | |
|-----------------------------------|---|--|---|
| RETURN RECEIPT REQUIRED: | YES <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | NO <input type="checkbox"/> | TYPED NAME - TITLE & SIGNATURE George E. Higginson Contract Administrator |
| APPROVAL REQUIRED: | YES <input type="checkbox"/> | NO <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> | |
| ADDRESSEE - RECEIPT ACKNOWLEDGED | | | TYPED NAME - TITLE & SIGNATURE |
| ADDRESSEE - APPROVAL ACKNOWLEDGED | | | SECRET |
| B-A 323 | | UNCLASSIFIED | |

SECRET

REF ID: A6500

BSC 62190

The Sino-Soviet Conflict: Its Implications for United States Strategic Planning in the 1970's (U)

**Project TRIAD
Final Report, Volume II
BSR 2737**

August 1970

Ann Arbor, Michigan

Sino-Soviet Interaction:
A Quantitative Assessment

This material contains information affecting the national defense of the United States within the meaning of the Espionage Laws, Title 18, U.S.C., Secs. 793 and 794, the transmission or revelation of which in any manner to an unauthorized person is prohibited by law.

GROUP-3
Downgraded at 12-year intervals;
not automatically declassified

OFFICE OF NATIONAL SECURITY STUDIES
BENDIX AEROSPACE SYSTEMS DIVISION
THE BENDIX CORPORATION
ANN ARBOR, MICHIGAN

SECRET

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

This document presents results of work sponsored by the Directorate of Doctrine, Concepts and Objectives (AFXDOC), DCS/P&O, Headquarters, US Air Force, under Contract FF44-620-68-C-0083. Views or conclusions contained in this document should not be interpreted as representing the official opinion or policy of the US Air Force or of other agencies of the United States Government.

This document may be further distributed by any holder only with specific prior approval of Hq. USAF (AFXDOC), the Pentagon, Washington, D. C. 20330.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

PREFACE

(U) This volume contains the results from the quantitative analyses conducted during the research effort. These analyses were aimed at describing the nature and dynamics of Soviet and Chinese relations from 1949 through 1967. A description of the data itself can be found in Volume VI of this report--"Sino-Soviet Interaction: A Quantitative Assessment--Data Codebook."

(U) The work on this volume spanned the period October 1968 through June 1970 and was carried out under the supervision of Mr. Franz J. Mogdis, Principal Investigator. The research itself was primarily conducted by Mrs. Karen Tidwell, Mr. Dennis Hall and Mr. Mogdis. Mrs. Tidwell participated in the development of the research design, the collection and coding of the data, and was primarily responsible for the preparation of the draft of the final report volume. Mr. Hall devised, supervised and helped to interpret the quantitative analyses performed in this research. Mr. Mogdis was primarily responsible for the development of the research design, assisted in the data collection and coding tasks, and had final responsibility for the review and critique of the volume. The valuable assistance and advice provided by Mr. Richard Cady, Bendix, and Dr. Rudolph J. Rummel and Dr. Warren Phillips of the University of Hawaii on the research design, analyses, and interpretation are also gratefully acknowledged.

(U) The sources cited in this report indicated the extensive access to classified sources which was obtained via Headquarters, United States Air Force, Doctrine, Concepts and Objectives Directorate. The cooperation of the following offices is gratefully acknowledged in this respect:

Department of State, Bureau of Intelligence and Research
Agency for International Development
U. S. Information Agency
Air Force Intelligence Library, Pentagon

(U) None of these agencies nor the sponsor, however, are responsible for the selection of the variables or the validity of indices used in this report. The findings and recommendations contained herein are those of the Contractor and do not necessarily represent the views of the United States Air Force Doctrine, Concepts and Objectives Directorate or any other agency or office of the U. S. Government.

Franz J. Mogdis
Franz J. Mogdis
Principal Investigator
Office of National Security Studies
Bendix Aerospace Systems Division

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE OF CONTENTS

| | <u>Page</u> |
|---|-------------|
| Preface | iii |
| I Summary of Findings | I-1 |
| A. Patterns of Soviet and Chinese National Attributes | I-2 |
| B. Sino-Soviet Perceptions of and Behavior Towards Each Other | I-3 |
| C. Sino-Soviet Perceptions of the United States | I-4 |
| D. National Attributes as Predictors of Sino-Soviet Interactions | I-5 |
| E. Usefulness of Analytical Techniques for Policy Planners | I-6 |
| II Prior Research | II-1 |
| A. National Attributes and Interactions | II-2 |
| B. Perceptions and Content Analysis | II-10 |
| III Introduction to Data Arrays and Methods of Analysis | III-1 |
| A. Data Arrays | III-1 |
| B. Methods of Analysis | III-7 |
| 1. Component Factor Analysis | III-7 |
| 2. Canonical Regression and Correlation | III-8 |
| IV Soviet and Chinese Attribute Analysis | IV-1 |
| A. Description of Data | IV-1 |
| B. Analysis of Soviet and Chinese National Attributes | IV-3 |
| 1. Soviet National Attributes | IV-9 |
| a. Analysis of 17 Soviet Physical Attributes | IV-11 |
| b. Analysis of 17 Soviet Physical Attributes + 14 Soviet Perception Variables | IV-19 |
| 2. Chinese National Attributes | IV-27 |
| a. Analysis of 16 Chinese Physical Attributes | IV-27 |
| b. Analysis of 16 Chinese Physical Attributes + 14 Chinese Perception Variables | IV-40 |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

Table of Contents (Continued)

| | | <u>Page</u> |
|----|--|-------------|
| | 3. Soviet National Attributes and Chinese National Attributes: 36 Cases | IV-48 |
| | 4. Differences Between the Soviets and Chinese on Their National Attributes | IV-57 |
| | a. Sino-Soviet Differences on 16 Physical Attributes + 7 Perception Variables | IV-60 |
| | b. Sino-Soviet Differences on 16 Physical Attributes | IV-68 |
| | c. Sino-Soviet Differences on 9 Economic Attributes | IV-75 |
| | d. Sino-Soviet Differences on 6 Military Attributes | IV-75 |
| | C. Summary of Findings from National Attribute Analysis | IV-84 |
| V | Sino-Soviet Interaction Analysis | V-1 |
| | A. Description of Data | V-1 |
| | B. Analysis of Sino-Soviet Interaction | V-2 |
| | 1. Sino-Soviet Interaction Analysis - 45 Variables | V-2 |
| | 2. Sino-Soviet Interaction Analysis - 31 Variables | V-20 |
| | C. Summary of Findings from the Interaction Analysis | V-29 |
| VI | Canonical Analysis of Attributes and Interactions | VI-1 |
| | A. Attributes and Interactions | VI-1 |
| | B. Canonical Regression and Correlation Analysis | VI-2 |
| | 1. Canonical Analysis of Differences in 23 National Attribute Variables and 45 Interaction Variables | VI-4 |
| | 2. Canonical Analysis of Differences in 16 National Attribute Variables and 45 Interaction Variables | VI-9 |
| | 3. Canonical Analysis of Differences in 9 Economic Attributes and 45 Interaction Variables | VI-14 |
| | 4. Canonical Analysis of Differences in 6 Military Attributes and 45 Interaction Variables | VI-16 |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

Table of Contents (Continued)

| | <u>Page</u> |
|--|-------------|
| C. Summary of Findings from the Canonical Correlation and Regression Analysis | VI-23 |
| VII Comparison of Findings | VII-1 |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

SECTION I

SUMMARY OF FINDINGS¹

(U) This section summarizes the major findings derived from the quantitative analysis of Sino-Soviet relations for the period 1950-1967. In addition to the findings themselves, several hypotheses are also included. Where these occur, every effort has been made to make them as explicit and concise as possible. Both the findings and the hypotheses are offered with the hope that replication, criticism, and extension of our work will be undertaken by others.

(U) A comprehensive explanation of the procedures and results of the study itself can be found in Sections III through VI of this volume. Section VII concludes the volume with a comparison of the findings derived from this study with some of the prior research and hypotheses dealing with Sino-Soviet relations.

(U) The quantitative analysis consisted of three parts:

1. A delineation of the major patterns of change in Soviet and Chinese attributes from 1950 - 1967 and a measurement of primary shifts in their attribute differences over this period (Section IV).
2. A quantitative definition of the major patterns in Sino-Soviet interactions from 1950 - 1967 (Section V).
3. The relationship of shifts in Sino-Soviet interactions to changes in cultural, military and economic differences between them (Section VI).

(U) The major findings from each of these analyses are presented in the following paragraphs.

¹ Because this section is a summary of findings, the terms and variables mentioned will of necessity not be defined or explained. The reader should refer to the appropriate section of the report for an explanation of the particular analysis in question.

UNCLASSIFIED

A. PATTERNS OF SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THESE PATTERNS

1. Industrialization is the most significant dynamic attribute pattern for both the Soviets and Chinese. It occurs in each analysis as the first and strongest factor and is always characterized by growth and development over time.
2. Nuclear Transition appears as the second strongest pattern for the Soviets. It is characterized by diplomatic and conventional military behavior--for example, increasing numbers of bilateral treaties signed and rising fighter aircraft production--until 1960 when both proceed to fall off. Coupled with the decrease in Soviet conventional development after 1960 is an increase in their strategic development priorities as indexed by missile submarine and ICBM production and deployment.
3. In the analyses of the absolute differences between the Soviets and Chinese on each of the national attribute variables, several important patterns emerged. These patterns (factors) confirmed the existence of gaps between the two Communist powers in three areas: industrialization, nuclear capability, and in their perceptions of the United States. The gaps in two of these areas--industrialization and nuclear capability have been steadily and rapidly increasing since 1957. On the other hand, the analyses identified that the gap between Moscow's and Peking's perceptions of the United States as indexed by the active and threat variables exhibit no consistent trend. Rather, its values exhibit considerable variance over time. This latter finding calls into question much of the traditional literature which assumes the gap has been a consistently increasing one.

² The use of the word perception should be clarified. As used throughout this study it refers to the articulated position of the Soviet Union and Communist China vis à vis the United States and vis à vis each other. That is to say that it represents the perceptions these two countries communicate via their state controlled press and radio to their masses and to the world as a whole. Because it is communication via a controlled media, it is possible in theory that at times the articulated perceptions may not represent the "real" or "probable" perceptions of the two countries. Such massive distortions of a general attitudinal position, however, are highly unlikely over a long period of time; that is, it is perhaps possible to distort or mislead via media communications on a single issue or in response to a single event during a short time-period, but such distortions are not possible over a longer time-period, particularly when one is talking only about generalized, latent attitudes. Thus in fact, we are suggesting that as used in this study, articulated perceptions probably can also be equated to "real" perceptions, although we refrain from explicitly making this equation.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

B. SINO-SOVIET PERCEPTIONS OF AND BEHAVIOR TOWARD EACH OTHER

1. The dominant factor derived from an analysis of the 45 variables used to measure direct interactions between China and the Soviet Union delineates a pattern of decreasing Soviet and Chinese cooperation and increasing Soviet and Chinese hostility. This pattern is indexed or best described by those Soviet and Chinese interactions which have been labelled by many as the major manifestations of the Sino-Soviet dispute, e.g., decreasing trade and increasing border incidents and negative perceptions of each other.
2. The analyses also confirmed that measures of Chinese trade dependency on the Soviet Union are negatively and highly related to measures of Soviet and Chinese hostility. This seems to confirm the hypothesis that as Chinese economic independence from the Soviet Union increased so did Sino-Soviet hostility.
3. A second pattern of Soviet-Chinese interaction also appeared. It describes a rise in cooperative Soviet-Chinese behavior until 1957, a transition period lasting until 1959, and then a trend which exhibits increasing hostile Soviet behavior toward Peking through 1967.
4. When Soviet perceptions of the Chinese (derived from content analysis) were combined with Soviet national attributes, a new pattern emerged. This new pattern evidenced a changing Soviet view of the Chinese as indexed by the weak, active, negative and threat variables. Moscow's perceptions of the Chinese were generally of a decreasing magnitude or intensity as measured by these variables until about 1957 when a transitional period lasting until 1960 occurs. In the post-1960 period a sharp upswing in magnitude is evidenced by all the variables. This factor might well be labelled the paper tiger syndrome. This pattern contradicts the hypothesis that as one nation perceives another nation as negative, he will also perceive that nation as stronger and more active--this being an interactive result of his negative feelings. The results of this study indicate that while the Soviets did perceive the Chinese as more negative and more active they did not at the same time perceive them as stronger but indeed perceived them as weaker.
5. A similar "paper tiger" pattern also appears in the analyses of the Chinese national attributes and perceptions of the Soviet Union. The Chinese simultaneously perceived the Soviets as negative, threatening and weak. An interesting divergence in the two patterns is that while 1959 marked the point at which the Chinese perceptions of the USSR increased in magnitude, the Soviets did not exhibit a similar pattern

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

toward China until 1960. This would seem to indicate that the Soviets, at least during this period of the dispute, were responding to increasingly negative Chinese verbal initiatives rather than initiating such behavior themselves.

6. A major area of divergence between the two Communist powers in their interactive behavior was noted. Chinese perceptions were found to be highly related to their physical behavior, while in the Soviet case such a relationship does not appear to exist. Chinese perceptions of the Soviets as threatening and negative correlated positively to increasing Chinese deployment of troops to the Sino-Soviet border. However, over the same period, the Soviet deployment of troops to the border was found to be independent of Moscow's changing perceptions of the Chinese as negative and threatening. When the Soviets initiated measures to strengthen their force levels along the border with China they concurrently reduced rather than increased the intensity of their verbal pronouncements about the Chinese. The Soviets thus appear to have consciously refrained from attacking the Chinese in public perhaps in hope that the problems causing the increased tension might be solved.

C. SINO-SOVIET PERCEPTION OF THE US

1. The difference between the Soviets and the Chinese in their perceptions of the United States was found to be related to certain patterns of Sino-Soviet interactions. A difference in their perception of the US on the active dimension related to a changing pattern of Soviet responses to China. The increase in the gap between their perceptions of the US as active is correlated with a decrease in Soviet cooperative behavior towards China and an increase in Soviet hostile actions.
2. The difference analysis and the 36 case analysis revealed that generally Soviet perceptions of the United States are independent of--that is, not related to--Chinese perceptions of the US across identical time frames. Furthermore the attribute analyses revealed that changing Soviet perceptions of the CPR (Chinese Peoples Republic) formed a pattern through the years quite unrelated to Soviet perceptions of the US. It should be noted that this finding contradicts an application of Newcomb's model of interactive behavior which when applied to the Sino-Soviet relationship would predict that the Soviet perception of China on the positive-negative dimension should be related--either positively or negatively--to their view of the United States. A reason for the lack of support for the Newcomb model may be due to the fact that we aggregated perceptual values annually over an 18-year period. We did not examine Soviet perceptions of the US and China at critical points in time and at

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

different levels of tension--e.g., during periods of détente as compared to periods of high crisis. This caveat notwithstanding, it is significant that at least within the generality of annual observations over 18 years there was little relationship between changes in Soviet and Chinese perceptions of each other and shifts in their perceptions of the US.

3. The differences in Sino-Soviet perceptions of the US as negative and threatening was found to relate to China's perception of the Soviet Union as strong. Here for the first time we have a difference in perceptions of the US relating to China's perception of the Soviet Union. It has often been suggested that the increasing differences in Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US were a major element in escalating the Sino-Soviet dispute. The results of this study, however, do not seem to support this contention. The Soviet and Chinese difference in perception of the US as active is related to Soviet behavior vis-à-vis China but it is not associated with the major pattern of Sino-Soviet cooperation and hostility. The same is true of their difference in perceptions of the US as indexed by the negative and threat variables. These two perceptions of the US which one would most expect to relate to their increasing mutual hostility instead relate only to the Chinese perception of the Soviet Union as being strong.

An examination of the data from the content analysis indicates that Sino-Soviet perceptions of the US were equally shared on all dimensions except the negative-positive dimension. Here the Chinese consistently viewed the US as more negative than did the Soviets. This, of course, could be an idiosyncrasy of the Chinese to verbalize in this manner, but it is interesting to note that if this is the case, it occurs only on this dimension. However, even though the Chinese consistently viewed the US as more negative than the Soviets, shifts in this negative attitude were unrelated to the increasing Sino-Soviet hostility.

D. NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AS PREDICTORS OF SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS

1. The differences between the Soviets and Chinese in the patterns of their national attributes from 1950 through 1967 predict with a high degree of accuracy their interaction patterns.
2. From 1950 through 1967, about 97 percent of the variation in Sino-Soviet cooperation and conflict is differences in their economic development; that is, the differences on the economic attributes were the best predictor variables to the pattern of Sino-Soviet cooperation and conflict. This should not be construed as an economic interpretation of the Sino-Soviet dispute but only as an observation that changes in the

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

gap between Soviet and Chinese industrial capability had a high relationship to changes in the hostility level between the two Communist powers. This finding supports the general belief held by many scholars that the Chinese were not only aware that they were having serious industrial problems, but that the perceptious withdrawal of Soviet aid and technicians in 1960 intensified the trend toward mutual hostility. The Chinese perceived the Soviets as a revisionist, status quo power more concerned with establishing a détente with the West than in helping the development of a fellow Communist country.

3. The strongest pattern of changing Sino-Soviet interaction--1950-1967-- involved decreasing cooperation and increasing mutual threat perception and border hostility. This pattern is consistently related to changes in perceptions and economic and political-military differences between the two countries, with changes in economic differences being the most important. The pattern probably best describes that phenomenon which has become known as the Sino-Soviet dispute. It is made up of those interactions which indicate a steady trend of decreasing cooperation and increasing hostility. Soviet and Chinese interactions were highly dependent upon the six military national attributes. The Sino-Soviet gap in nuclear capability was highly related to the decrease in Soviet and Chinese cooperation and the increase in their hostility.

The gap between the Soviets and Chinese in percentage of GNP allocated for defense is also highly related to the changing Soviet military and cultural responses to China. This pattern suggests a trend in which as the defense allocation gap widens, the Soviets decrease cooperative behavior and increase military measures.

E. "USEFULNESS OF TECHNIQUES" APPLIED IN STUDY FOR POLICY PLANNERS

The application of factor analysis, canonical regression, content analysis and other analytical techniques to Sino-Soviet interactions and differences, 1950-1967, is but one example of the wide range of policy relevant questions for which systematic and empirical findings can be found using these and other methods. With regard to our application of these techniques, we have found them efficient in untangling some of the complex relationships in the changing Sino-Soviet relationship and in clearly bringing out their patterns through the years. Moreover, and most important, within the confines of our data these techniques have precisely determined the relationship between changes in Sino-Soviet interactions, perceptions, and economic, and politico-military differences in a way meaningful to policy makers and for forecasting.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

SECTION II

PRIOR RESEARCH

(U) Since the founding of the Chinese People's Republic (CPR) in 1950 the Soviet Union and China have participated in a dynamic relationship, the course of which has almost totally defied either the assumptions or predictions of US foreign policy decision-makers. This growing conflict between Moscow and Peking may well be the most important development in contemporary international relations. The dispute has resulted in world-wide competition between the Communist giants and has influenced almost every component of the international system.

(U) Although a great deal of conventional wisdom has been written and spoken about the conflict, most of it has been incomplete in both scope and analysis and at best has offered only a useful chronology of the major external manifestations of the dispute itself. More importantly, as the past has shown, these efforts have provided little guidance or insight to the military and policy planners who must prepare for and be prepared for any contingency. Our goal is to provide an analysis more directly relevant and responsive to the planners needs with the hope that by doing so additional guidance and insights will be given into present and future Sino-Soviet behavior.

(U) It is felt that in order to make the analysis more relevant--that is, to project patterns of Sino-Soviet relations into the future and to predict the outcome of such patterns--one must begin with an understanding of the situation at hand and that such an understanding must be based on a body of theory and a broad base of empirical data.

(U) This volume reports the results of a quantitative study of the Sino-Soviet dispute aimed at providing such an understanding. It is an examination of the dyadic relationship between Communist China and the Soviet Union from a systematic and quantitative perspective. Hopefully, we have identified indicators which account for changes over time in the relationship and which point to the possible range of future developments.

(U) There are many determinants and manifestations of a nation's behavior toward another nation. As noted by Robert North in a recent study,³ whenever

³Robert C. North, The Chinese Communist Politburo and its Operational Code: A Feasibility Study, Palo Alto: Stanford University, 1967.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

two individuals or interpersonal organizations--including nations--interact, they have a choice of behaving in a number of ways: they can interact verbally; their behavior can be essentially affirming or contradicting or damaging; they can negotiate, bargain, or try to coerce; they can compete in comparative advantage or essentially zero-sum terms; and they may act symmetrically or asymmetrically toward each other. In other words, there are many dimensions affecting the relations between two nations which may be examined and all or only part of these dimensions may be important in determining--and so also understanding--that nation's behavior.

(U) The literature existing on the various approaches one might use to measure and analyze interactions between nations is voluminous. It shows that one must be concerned not only with the direct interactions between such states but also with the peculiar and unique characteristics of the individual nations themselves.

(U) As previously stated, our primary objective in this research is to systematically examine Sino-Soviet relations across time with the hope of discovering patterns and determinants of their behavior. The various theories and hypothesis of, and approaches to, the study of inter-nation behavior and Sino-Soviet interactions in particular were examined in the light of their utility and their relevance to the achievement of this objective. (See Figure 1.)

(U) The survey of prior research indicated that at least three general types of measurable nation-state behavior should be included in the study if we hope to consider the major factors influencing Sino-Soviet relations. These three categories were (1) national development--that is, the national attributes or characteristics of the Soviet Union and Communist China; (2) direct Sino-Soviet interaction; (3) Soviet and Chinese perceptions of each other and of the United States. The following pages are organized into three sections, each representing a type of behavior as mentioned above, with categories one and two (attributes and interactions) included together in the first section. Each section will summarize the relevant prior research that supports its inclusion in the overall study.

A. NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND INTERACTIONS

(U) Our research design was shaped to a great extent by the work of Rudolph Rummel and his associates at the Dimensionality of Nations Project (DON), University of Hawaii. The research effort draws heavily both on his social field theory--his theoretical justification--and on the results of his research.⁴

⁴R. J. Rummel, The DON Project: A Five Year Research Program, Honolulu: The Dimensionality of Nations Project (DON), Department of Political Science, University of Hawaii, Research Report No. 9, March 1967.

UNCLASSIFIED

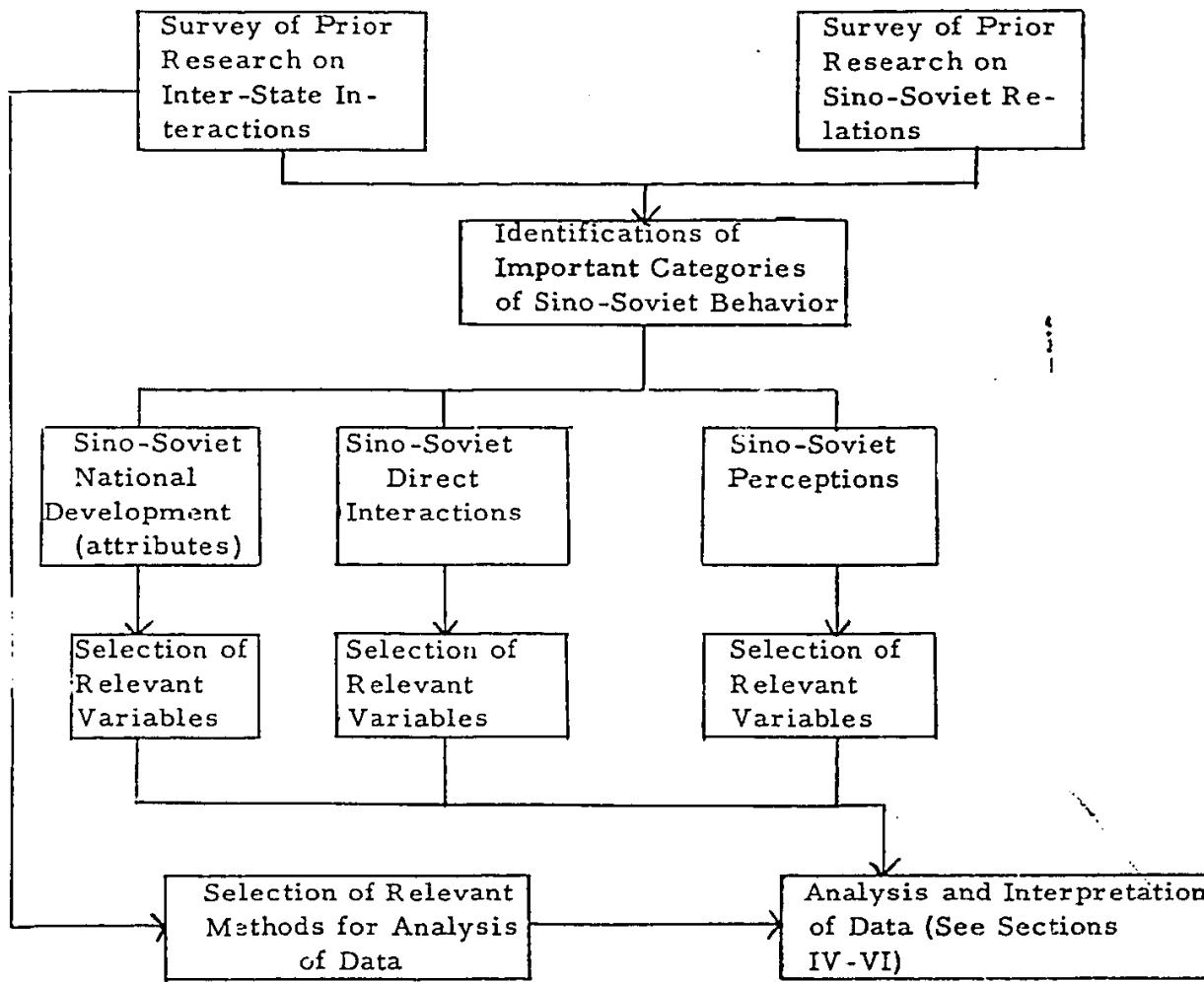


FIGURE 1

SCOPE AND METHODS OF ANALYSIS FOR TIME-SERIES
STUDY OF SINO-SOVIET RELATIONS

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

Rummel himself draws to some extent from the works of Talcott Parsons⁵ Kurt Lewin⁶ and Quincy Wright.⁷ Wright, for example, in his "theory" of war is specifically concerned with the attributes of nations and their influence on the behavior of other nations. Rummel's major contribution is that he has operationalized his theory and made it applicable to systematic social science research.

(U) The basic concept of Rummel's social field theory is that the differences between nations on their attributes are functionally related to their behavior towards each other.⁸ These nation differences are conceived of as social distances that act like physical forces on behavior, affecting both their nature and magnitude of behavior.

(U) Rummel factor-analyzed 236 characteristics--that is, variables or measures of behavior--for 82 nations for the year, 1955. He found that nations vary in their national characteristics along seven major dimensions:⁹ economic development, size, political orientation, population density, Catholic culture, foreign conflict behavior, and domestic conflict behavior.¹⁰

(U) These seven dimensions have little correlation with each other; that is, a nation's value on one dimension is largely independent or unrelated to its values on the other dimensions. Rummel also found that over half of the total variation of nations on their diverse characteristics can be described by these seven major dimensions.

⁵Talcott Parsons and Edward Shils, eds., Toward a General Theory of Action, New York: Harper and Row, 1951.

⁶Kurt Lewin, Field Theory in Social Science, New York: Harper Torchbooks, 1964.

⁷Quincy Wright, The Study of International Relations, New York: Appleton, Century-Crafts, 1955.

⁸This summary of Rummel's social field theory is taken from R. J. Rummel, A Social Field Theory of Foreign Conflict Behavior, Honolulu: DON Reprint Series, No. 4, Department of Political Science, University of Hawaii, September 1967.

⁹A dimension is a cluster of highly intercorrelated characteristics (variables) which form orthogonal factors.

¹⁰See the following published materials by R. J. Rummel: "Some Attributes and Behavioral Patterns of Nations," Journal of Peace Research, no. 2, 1967, pp. 196-206; "Delineating International Patterns and Profiles," in Davis Bobrow, ed., The Computer and the Policy-Making Community, New York: Prentice-Hall, 1968; and "Indicators of Cross-National and International Patterns," American Political Science Review, LXII, no. 1, March 1969, pp. 127-147.

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) Rummel was also concerned with the behavior of nations towards one another--that is, their dyadic relationships. He analyzed a sample 164 dyads and found that the behavior of nations toward each other varies along eight major dimensions: salience, emigration and communication, UN voting, exports, foreign students, international organizations, official conflict behavior and diplomatic representation.¹¹

(U) The theory is elaborated mathematically, drawing upon the theorems of n-dimensional spaces and linear algebra. These function to link Phases I (attributes) and II (dyadic behavior) of DON together so that the research results and design have continuity that they would otherwise lack. Simply put, the theory states that nations are social units interacting in a social field (in some ways analogous to an electromagnetic field), and that this field can be analytically divided into two spaces, a space of behavior and a space of attributes.

Within the attribute space nations are located in terms of their characteristics; within the behavior space, dyads (such as US-USSR) are located in terms of their behavior. Now, a distance vector between nations in attribute space can be measured and this vector can be treated as a force acting on the origin of behavior space. In other words, the location of dyads in behavior space can be treated as a function (resolution) of the distances (forces) between nations on their attributes. Mathematically,

$$W_{A \rightarrow B} = \sum_{j=1}^p \alpha_j d_j, \quad A-B,$$

where $W_{A \rightarrow B}$ = location (as a vector) of dyad $A \rightarrow B$ in behavior space,

d_j = distance vector between nations A and B on attribute dimension j of an attribute space of p dimensions.

α_j = a parameter for dimension j.

(U) Leaving mathematical considerations aside, the field theory says simply that nations will behave towards each other in terms of their socio-economic, cultural, geographic, and political differences and similarities. Tests of the theory thus far have been encouraging. In particular, one analysis of the linkage of behavior between nations to their differences carried out at Hawaii showed different levels

¹¹See Rummel, "Indicators of Cross-National and International Patterns," op. cit., and "Common Dimensions of International Behavior and Attribute Spaces," DON Chart No. 1, 1966.

UNCLASSIFIED

of economic development to be an especially important force influencing both the direction and the magnitude of behavior.

(U) Rummel's position thus strongly suggested the need to examine both the national attributes and interactions of a dyadic relationship. This we did as we examined the relationship between the Soviet Union and China. In our analysis of the attributes, moreover, we also chose to follow Rummel's method of measuring the differences between the Soviets and Chinese on their attributes and comparing these differences to their interactions. Decisions then had to be made on what attributes and interactions were important and would best describe the fluctuations and patterns in Sino-Soviet relations across time.

(U) Because the number of national attributes and behaviors of a nation is large, a selection process was undertaken to choose the most relevant indicators. Much of the qualitative and quantitative literature concerned with the international behavior and development of nations and with the Sino-Soviet conflict itself was surveyed for suggestions.

(U) Rummel's work, was again a major factor, this time in the selection of the indicators to be used. His research has identified several dimensions of national characteristics (attributes) and behavior (interaction) and the indexing variables for each of these dimensions;¹² i. e., those variables which most closely correlated or corresponded to the dimension itself. In factor analysis terms, the measure would be among those characteristics correlating most highly with the factor-dimension. This work was used as a starting point in our variable selection process.

(U) There also have been many efforts specifically concerned with identifying the important elements in the Sino-Soviet dispute. This research has been concerned largely with such divisive elements as ideological issues, foreign policy issues, national interest issues, and stages of growth.¹³ The greatest difficulty, however,

¹²See R. J. Rummel, "Some Empirical Findings on Nations and Their Behavior," World Politics, Vol. XXI, no. 2, January 1969, pp. 230 and 236 and "Indicators of Cross-National and International Patterns," op. cit.

¹³Zbigniew Brzezinski, The Soviet Bloc: Unity and Conflict, Cambridge: MIT Press, 1967.

UNCLASSIFIED

is in operationalizing these issues. The 20th Communist Party Congress in 1956, for example, has been mentioned by many scholars as a turning point in Sino-Soviet relations.¹⁴ It was here that Khrushchev advanced his theoretical premises on peaceful coexistence, the noninevitability of war and the peaceful transition to socialism. The impact of these pronouncements and the resultant bitter polemics which developed over them are often cited as one of the major causes of the dispute. Yet factors such as these are difficult to make concrete and measurable. While considering these and similar issues, e.g., the struggle for supremacy in the world communist movement, as important, our immediate concern rested more with explicit and operational hypotheses offered about the Sino-Soviet dispute.¹⁵ The most useful of the latter are summarized in the following paragraphs.

(U) In his article, "A National Interest Analysis of Sino-Soviet Relations,"¹⁶ Thomas Robinson discusses Hans Morgenthau's conception of national interest and its relationship to power in the context of Sino-Soviet relations during the period 1949 to 1963. Robinson examines: (1) the national interests of the Soviet Union and Communist China during this period and attempts to identify the changes which occurred within the course of Soviet-Chinese relations during the same time frame; (2) whether Morgenthau's hypothesized relationship between power and interest is borne out in the case under consideration; (3) the Sino-Soviet alliance in terms of each country's respective "national interests"; and (4) the impact of nuclear weapons on Soviet and Chinese national interests.

¹⁴See, for example, Harold Hinton, Communist China in World Politics, Boston: Houghton-Mifflin Co., 1966, pp. 129-130; Donald Zagoria, The Sino-Soviet Conflict, 1956-61, New York: Atheneum, 1964, p. 7; William Griffith, The Sino-Soviet Rift, Cambridge Mass.: MIT Press, 1964, p. 16; and David Floyd, Mao Against Khrushchev, New York: Praeger, 1963, pp. 32-45.

¹⁵Because these verbal theories are difficult to test, an alternative strategy was adopted. If the quantitative analysis validly tapped attributes, perceptions, and behavior, then the verbal theories would "emerge" from the data.

¹⁶Thomas Robinson, "A National Interest Analysis of Sino-Soviet Relations," International Studies Quarterly, Volume XI, no. 2, June 1967.

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) Clearly, Robinson views the element of "power" as an important factor in Soviet-Chinese interactions. He points out that

...the most singular change in Sino-Soviet relations has been a relative increase in Chinese power. This rose from a point of almost complete dependence on Soviet Russia in 1950 (symbolized by the introduction into the Chinese body politic of the favorite Soviet control device of 'joint stock companies') to a point in 1964 of competition for power on fairly equal terms within the Communist bloc and throughout the world (signified on the one hand by the Chinese declaration of ideological independence in the 1960 tract "Long Live Leninism," and, on the other hand, by the Chinese nuclear explosion late in 1964). Although Soviet power also increased during the period and in absolute terms is probably much greater than Chinese power, it is the relative increase that matters.¹⁷

Robinson--like most commentators on international relations--is ambiguous in his use of the word "power." It is not clear in his discussion just exactly what is meant by this concept. Indeed, at least two definitions can be derived from his discussion. The first implies that "power" is the degree of Chinese "independence" of the Soviet Union. The second equates "power" to nuclear and/or industrial capability. However "power" is defined, Robinson asserts that the Chinese have experienced a relative increase in it over time and that this has had a profound effect on Sino-Soviet relations.

(U) In order to test empirically the Robinson conjecture that the changing relative power of the Soviet Union and Communist China had a profound effect on Sino-Soviet relations, we developed measures of Soviet and Chinese "power." Because of the ambiguities in the operationalization of "power" mentioned above, measures for both definitions were included. Variables measuring the industrial and nuclear capabilities of the Soviets and Chinese were included in the national attribute study. Variables measuring the relative dependence of the Chinese on the Soviets were included in the interaction study.

(U) Robinson also states that nuclear weapons are a discordant issue between the Soviet Union and China. He bases this on Morgenthau's theory on the nature of changes in alliances in the nuclear age and on the situation existing between the

¹⁷Ibid.

UNCLASSIFIED

Soviets and Chinese. Robinson states "...the mechanics of the Sino-Soviet alliance and the presence of nuclear weapons in the hands of the Soviet Union and the United States, if not also China, tend to push the two allies apart."¹⁸ Geoffrey Hudson also assigns great significance to the uneven development of nuclear weapons. He states that "it is impossible to estimate exactly what weight should be given to each of the various factors which have contributed to the conflict between the Communist regimes of Russia and of China, but there can be no doubt that Russia's refusal to assist China to become a nuclear power was one of the most important."¹⁹

(U) Considering the importance credited to nuclear weapons and their effect on Sino-Soviet relations, variables measuring the strategic nuclear capabilities of the two powers were included in the study.

(U) George Kennan, on the other hand, has stated that one of the major forces causing the split between the Soviets and the Chinese Communists has been their demands on each other.²⁰ Kennan believes the demands made by the Chinese on Moscow were primarily economic and military. The Chinese economy was in great difficulty and needed a tremendous infusion of foreign capital which they naturally hoped would come in the form of direct gifts from the Soviet Union. The Chinese also wanted greater Soviet military support than Moscow seemed willing to give. Because of Kennan's emphasis on Soviet economic and military aid to China, measures of Soviet aid are also incorporated in the study.

(U) The issue of territorial claims has been another factor mentioned by many as an element contributing to the deterioration of Sino-Soviet relations.²¹ The Chinese have territorial claims arising out of old treaty settlements with the Russian Tsarist regimes. Although these claims have existed for many years, only recently have

¹⁸Ibid.

¹⁹Geoffrey Hudson, "Paper Tigers and Nuclear Teeth," The China Quarterly, No. 39, July-September 1969, p. 64.

²⁰George Kennan's testimony as reported in Sino-Soviet Conflict, the United States Congress, House of Representatives, Committee on Foreign Affairs, 89th Congress, 1st Session, House Document No. 237, May 14, 1965, p. 67.

²¹Zbiginiew Brzezinski's testimony in ibid., p. 3R.

UNCLASSIFIED

they been pushed by the Chinese. Soviet and Chinese responses to increasing border tensions, caused at least in part by these renewed territorial claims have resulted in the concentration of troops along the Sinkiang frontier. The variable used as an indirect measure of these increasing tensions was the number of military units deployed by the Soviets and by the Chinese in the border area by year. It may be argued however, that this measure is probably a better indicator of Soviet and Chinese hostile behavior than it is of their concern with territorial claims.

B. PERCEPTIONS AND CONTENT ANALYSIS

(U) Besides examining the physical dimensions existing within and between nations, many scholars have stressed the importance of their verbal and written communication. In fact, many believe that the perceptions of a nation may be more important than a host of other variables--including national and dyadic attributes--in influencing their behavior. "In the last analysis--the perceptual orientation of a nation's leadership may well be the most significant determinant of a state's actions."²² Perception, in this case, being defined as the process of becoming cognizant of, and evaluating, an environment. It refers to the cognitive, evaluative and affective awareness of various inputs from the external environment.²³ Explicitly, many scholars have gone so far as to state that the difference between Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US is one of the key factors in determining the direction and intensity the Sino-Soviet dispute has taken.²⁴

(U) If we accept the importance of perceptions in analyzing interactive phenomena, the case of the Sino-Soviet relationship poses many problems. Clearly, many standard methods of social science research--the personal interview, the questionnaire or the participant observer of decision-makers in action--to measure such perceptions or attitudes can rarely be used.²⁵ An instrument for measuring perceptions at a

²²Nazli Choucri, "The Perceptual Base of Nonalignment," The Journal of Conflict Resolution, Volume XIII, No. 1, March 1969, p. 57.

²³David Krech and Richard Crutchfield, "Perceiving the World" in Wilder Schramm, ed., The Process and Effect of Mass Communication, Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1965.

²⁴See for example, P. Terrance Hopmann, "International Conflict and Cohesion in International Political Coalitions: NATO and the Communist System During the Postwar Years," Ph.D. dissertation, Stanford, May 1969; Brzezinski, "The Sino-Soviet Conflict," op. cit., pp. 397-411; and Hinton, China in World Politics, op. cit., p 491.

²⁵Ole Holsti, "External Conflict and Internal Consensus: The Sino-Soviet Case," in Philip J. Stone, Dexter Dunphy, Marshall Smith and Daniel Ogilive, eds., The General Inquirer: A Computer Approach to Content Analysis, Cambridge: MIT Press, 1966.

UNCLASSIFIED

distance is thus needed. For this purpose many have turned to content analysis in an effort to derive the approximate attitudinal consensus held by actors toward each other at specified time intervals. Content analysis has been defined jointly by Holsti and Stone as "any research technique for making inferences by systematically and objectively identifying specified characteristics of messages."²⁶

(U) Holsti has demonstrated the utility of content analysis in the study of problems in international relations.²⁷ He examined the hypothesis that "a high level of inter-coalition conflict tends to increase intracoalition unity and more relaxed relations between blocs tend to magnify differences within the alliance" in the context of Sino-Soviet relations.²⁸ Holsti operationalized this hypothesis on the basis of research done by social psychologists in the area of cognitive balance. His hypothesis is restated as follows: "Chinese and Soviet attitudes toward the US will tend to be similar in periods of high interbloc conflict, whereas during periods of decreasing tensions, attitudes toward American policy will diverge." The major underlying theoretical assumption is that consensus can be defined as the "existence on the part

²⁶Ole Holsti and Joanne Loomba, "Content Analysis," in Gardner Lindzey and Elliot Aronson, eds., The Handbook of Social Psychology, Reading, Mass.: Addison Wesley, 1968, p. 601; and Stone, et.al., The General Inquirer, op. cit., p. 5.

²⁷Holsti, The General Inquirer, op. cit.

²⁸Holsti, ibid. Zbigniew Brzezinski, on the other hand, believes that quite the opposite is true of the Sino-Soviet alliance. He states that the Sino-Soviet rift has a tendency to widen as a result of international crises. "The Quemoy-Matsu crisis of 1958, the U-2 crisis of 1960, the Cuban confrontation of 1962, and the American bombing of North Vietnam in 1965, all were followed by intensified polemics, mutual accusations and by accentuated suspicions concerning each other's motives and good faith. This sequence of events seemed to suggest that conditions of stress tended to drive further apart the Chinese and Soviet national interests and ideological assessments; while in a setting in which either or both could pursue their goals without endangering or negatively affecting each other's interest, the latent Communist interest in preventing a total split tended to be reawakened." (emphasis added) Zbigniew Brzezinski, op. cit., p. 429.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

of two or more persons of similar orientations toward something." This assumption is supported by the literature dealing with cognitive balance, and especially the work done by Theodore Newcomb and Fritz Heider.²⁹ Newcomb's A-B-X model is a simple model of interpersonal communication which is used as the basis for the measurement of cohesion.³⁰

(U) This model is composed of two actors, A and B, who are interdependent and hence who have simultaneous orientations toward an external object X. Furthermore, the three parts of this model are interrelated in a system which is characterized by a balance of forces. Therefore, there are always present "strains" toward preferred states of equilibrium.³¹ Based on this postulate, the model assumes that the co-orientation or consensus between A and B can be measured on the basis of the similarity of their perceptions of X.

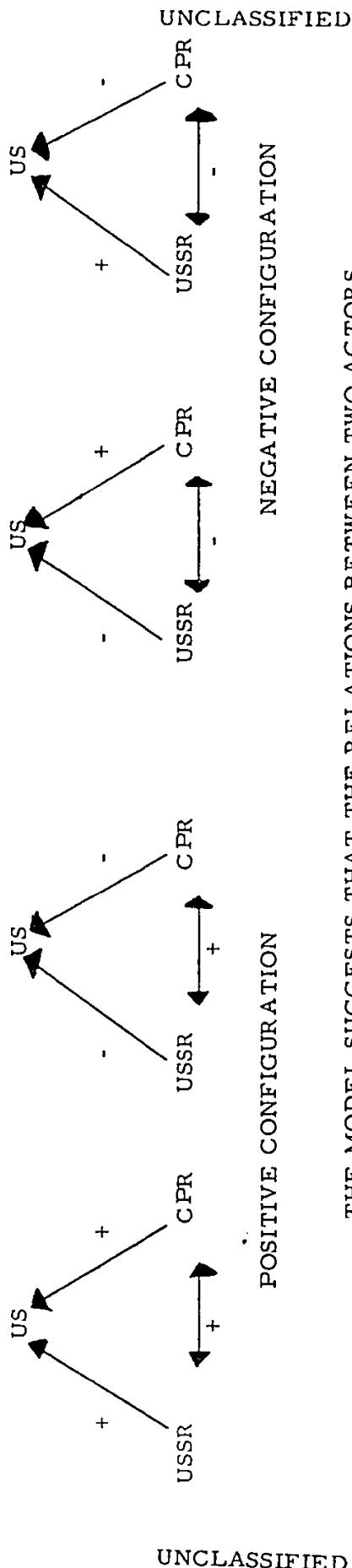
(U) The fact that A and B are interdependent means that they may have simultaneous orientations toward X. By orientations we refer to attitudes in both their affective and cognitive senses. There are thus four possible joint orientations by A and B toward X. The key relationship from the point of view of cohesion is the symmetrical one in which A and B have similar orientations toward X.

(U) Bonds which connect the three points of the A-B-X triangle may carry a charge, either positive or negative. Balance among the three points is achieved only when the number of negative points connecting them is even or zero. Hence if both A and B have a symmetrical orientation--either positive or negative--toward X, then for the system to be in balance, the relationship between A and B tends to be positive; if their orientations differ--that is, if one has a positive attitude and the other is negative--their relationship tends to be negative. These four possible balanced configurations are shown in Figure 2.

²⁹See T. M. Newcomb, "Communication Behavior," in Roland Young, ed., Approaches to the Study of Politics, Evanston: Northwestern University Press, 1958; T. M. Newcomb, "An Approach to the Study of Communicative Acts," in A. P. Hare, et.al., eds, Small Groups, New York: Alfred Knopf, 1955; Fritz Heider, "Attitudes and Cognitive Organizations," The Journal of Psychology, Vol. XXI, 1946, pp. 107-112, and by the same author, The Psychology of International Relations, New York: John Wiley, 1958.

³⁰Holsti, op. cit., and Hopmann, op. cit.

³¹Hopmann, op. cit., p. 152.



THE MODEL SUGGESTS THAT THE RELATIONS BETWEEN TWO ACTORS

(USSR, CPR) MAY BE TREATED IN TERMS OF THEIR CO-ORIENTATION TOWARD A COMMON EXTERNALLY SALIENT OBJECT (US).

FIGURE 2

MODIFIED NEWCOMB MODEL - POSITIVE AND
NEGATIVE CONFIGURATION

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) In summary, the A-B-X model suggests that the relations between two actors--or more than two actors when treated in graph-theoretical terms as the relations within multiple dyads or semi-cycles--may be treated in terms of their co-orientation or consensus toward a common external object. This triangular--or multiple triangular--relationship may be characterized by a strain toward balance in which either two or no relations are negative if three conditions are also met: (1) the members of the dyad must be highly salient to one another; (2) the object of reference must be important to both; and (3) the object must have joint relevance to both. If these three conditions are met, and balance may be assumed to exist, then the A-B-X model suggests that similar evaluations by A and B of the same object X tend to produce a positive relationship between A and B, and dissimilar evaluations of X produce a negative relationship between A and B.

(U) In Holsti's study, he chose the United States as the attitude object (X) for the Soviet Union and China as A and B. Certainly the US is an object of importance and relevance to both nations and both nations are highly salient to one another. Eighty-two documents written by leading Chinese and Soviet decision-makers at seven points in time during the years 1950-1965 were content analyzed using the Stanford version of the "General Inquirer." The results indicated that during the peak period of the crises over Korea, Cuba, and Vietnam, both Chinese and Soviet perceptions of American policy were at the extremes of the negative, strong and active ends of the evaluative, potency, and activity dimensions. During the three periods of lower East-West tension, however, differences between Chinese and Soviet perceptions of the US increased on all three dimensions.

(U) The inclusion of perceptual variables derived from content analysis in this study allows us to further test the importance of perceptions in interstate relations; and, in particular, it will allow us to identify the relationship of changing Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US to changes in their direct interaction patterns. That is, are Soviet and Chinese perceptions of each other and of the United States important factors in understanding the dynamics of the Sino-Soviet dispute?

(U) The concept of cognitive dimensions was mentioned earlier in the discussion of Holsti's work. This reference refers to the way the material selected for content analysis is evaluated. That is, what type of dictionary is used to reduce the written or spoken material to meaningful quantitative categories or dimensions of cognition. The dictionary used both in the Holsti study and in this study was primarily derived from the work of Charles Osgood. Osgood's research led him to try and determine empirically those dimensions which seemed to be the most basic to human cognition in many cultures.³² A series of 50 bipolar scales were factor

³²Charles Osgood, George Suci and Percy Tannenbaum, The Measurement of Meaning, Urbana: The University of Illinois Press, 1959.

UNCLASSIFIED

analyzed, and those scales which tended to cluster together were extracted and identified to be the primary dimensions underlying the cognitive structure. The result was as follows:

In every instance in which a widely varied sample of concepts had been used, or the concept variable eliminated as a forced-choice among the scales, the same three factors have emerged in roughly the same order of magnitude. A pervasive evaluative factor in human judgment regularly appears first and accounts for approximately half to three-quarters of the extractable variance. Thus the attitudinal variable in human thinking..., based as it is on the bedrock of rewards and punishments, appears to be primary... The second dimension of the semantic space to appear is usually the potency factor and this typically accounts for about half as much variance as the first factor--this is concerned with power and the things associated with it, size, weight, toughness, and the like. The third dimension, usually about equal to or a little smaller in magnitude than the second, is the activity factor--concerned with quickness, excitement, warmth, agitation, and the like. And when other factors can be extracted and identified they typically, again, account for no more than half the amount of variance attributable to the second and third factors. 33

(U) The identification of these three basic dimensions of human communication--the evaluative, the potency and the activity dimension--was then used as the basis for the construction of a dictionary to be used to evaluate written or spoken messages in terms of these three dimensions.

(U) The first step in any dictionary construction is to determine the dimensions into which the dictionary items will be coded. The content analysis program itself is capable of accommodating any set of dichotomous dimensions. This project, as noted earlier, employed the dimensions of Osgood's semantic differential. Therefore, all words in the dictionary are coded on a seven-point scale from +3 to -3 on all three of Osgood's dimensions; of course, many words in the dictionary are considered to be neutral with respect to one or more of these dimensions and are thus scored zero.

33 Charles Osgood, George Suci and Percy Tannenbaum, The Measurement of Meaning, Urbana: The University of Illinois Press, 1959, pp. 72-73.

UNCLASSIFIED

The dictionary thus reflects the assumption that when decision-makers perceive themselves, other nations, events--or any stimulus--the most relevant discriminations are made in a space defined by these three factors.³⁴

(U) Once the dimensions for the dictionary were selected, it was necessary to select word entries for the dictionary. The original selection process was carried out at Stanford by Robert North, Richard Brody and Ole Holsti and consisted of the 3,000 most frequently used words in the English language plus the addition of words frequently used in political documents. This resulted in a dictionary of 3521 words. After running several documents dealing with the nine members of the Communist system,³⁵ leftover lists consisting of words in the text which were not picked up by the dictionary were examined. All major leftover words, other than prepositions, articles and conjunctives, were tagged and added to the dictionary. These totaled 434 new words, bringing the dictionary size up to 4,062. An additional 440 words were added from the leftover lists of this project, bringing the final dictionary size up to 4,502 words.³⁶

(U) One of the major problems with dictionary construction is that the word entries are tagged in isolation and out of context. This problem may be at times severe because words which appear most frequently in text are often those words which have the most varied meanings. Some problems resulting from words having multiple meanings in different contexts are extremely difficult to solve, and we have had to assume that errors caused by analyzing text with a dictionary based on isolated words out of context are random and, hence, tend to cancel one another out.

³⁴ Ole Holsti, "An Adaptation of the 'General Inquirer' for the Systematic Analysis of Political Documents," Behavioral Science, No. 9, 1964, p. 383.

³⁵ P. Terry Hoppmann, "Internal Conflict and Cohesion in the Communist System," International Studies Quarterly, Vol. 11, No. 3, September 1967.

³⁶ It should be noted that the content analysis program itself automatically chops the endings of all words. Thus the figure 4,502 words means 4,502 root or basic words. Thus while "war," for example, is counted as only one entry in the dictionary, the dictionary will pick up all of its derivatives--e.g., wars, warring, warred.

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) All of the words in the dictionary were tagged on three dimensions by three judges working independently. For the original dictionary these scores were averaged and then distributed in a 30%-40%-30% distribution across the three degrees of intensity in each direction according to their average distance from zero. For the words added later, the rounded averages were used as the final taggings for each. Inter-coder reliability scores have generally been high; for the most recent set totaling 440 words reliability scores across three judges were:

| <u>Dimension</u> | <u>Between Judges</u> | | | <u>Composite</u> |
|------------------|-----------------------|----------------|----------------|------------------|
| | <u>1 and 2</u> | <u>1 and 3</u> | <u>2 and 3</u> | |
| Evaluative | .76 | .75 | .79 | .91 |
| Potency | .60 | .53 | .63 | .81 |
| Activity | .49 | .47 | .70 | .78 |

(U) A score for a pair of judges of .70 or better or a composite of .85 is generally considered to be very good.

(U) The above procedure means that discrepancies between coders are minimized, so that the errors caused by the idiosyncrasies of one individual coder cannot have too great of an effect on the results. It does not account for another source of error, however, namely cultural bias. It is doubtful that such assignments of weights always accurately reflect the intensity attached to certain individuals in Communist China and the Soviet Union, for example. Although this would be a serious problem if we were attempting to assign absolute values to the attitudes of any country, it is not a major problem with comparative studies over time as any distortion in the dictionary would generally remain unchanged from one document to the next. This makes the dictionary a reliable instrument for time series analysis because any systematic error will at least be consistent.

(U) A further problem is that computer content analysis requires that all documents be rendered into English inasmuch as the dictionary for the content analysis program is in English. This means that some distortion can enter into the analysis from translation. This problem, hopefully, is minimized in the case of the Soviet Union and Communist China by taking all translated documents from one source (when possible) and by using the Soviets or Chinese own English translations whenever that was possible. Because we are primarily interested in making comparisons using several documents rather than in obtaining absolute values for any single document, this procedure should minimize the extent to which differences among individual documents could cause great distortion to the translations used. Again we assume that any remaining source of translation error is random, and that, over the entire set of documents, individual errors will tend to cancel one another out.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) Another problem to be aware of is that of cultural variance in communication behavior. That is, do the Chinese and the Russians verbalize in the same manner? Does, for example, the word "hate" when used by both the Soviets and the Chinese have the same meaning? This, unfortunately, is an area in which little research has been done to guide us. That which has been done, however, would suggest that Osgood's three dimensions of human communication are valid across cultures.³⁷

³⁷ A recent study in this area, for example, noted that, "It seems fair to conclude that some marginal aspects of perception have been shown to differ in a manner which relates them to cultural contexts. But "culture" in the abstract cannot be considered as a sui generis determinant of these differences." Henri Tajfel, "Social and Cultural Factors in Perception," in Gardner Lindzey and Elliot Aronson, eds., The Handbook of Social Psychology, Vol. III, Reading, Mass: Addison Wesley, 1969, p. 379.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNC LASSIFIED

SECTION III

INTRODUCTION TO DATA ARRAYS AND METHODS OF ANALYSIS

A. DATA ARRAYS

(U) The research goals outlined in the preceding section dictated the nature of the data collected on Soviet and Chinese relations. These data basically were divisible into two sets: (1) measures of Soviet and Chinese national attributes; and (2) measures of direct Sino-Soviet interactions.

(U) In order to describe Soviet and Chinese internal development, data were collected on 17 of their national attributes. These measures include economic, military, political and demographic variables. The data were collected annually for the years 1950-1967. (See Volume VI, Data Codebook for a complete listing of all variables, definitions, scalings and sources used in study).

(U) In order to examine direct Sino-Soviet relations, data were collected on 31 Sino-Soviet interactions. These measures include aid and assistance, treaties, exchanges of personnel, trade and border activity. Again the data were collected annually for the years 1950-1967.

UNC LASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) In addition to the variables already mentioned, several perception variables³⁸ derived from the content analysis of Soviet and Chinese statements are included in the attribute and interaction matrices (See Table 1). Seven variables measuring changing Soviet perceptions of the United States are included with the 17 Soviet national attributes and seven variables measuring Chinese perceptions of the United States are added to the 17 Chinese national attributes, a total, therefore, of 24 Soviet attributes and 24 Chinese attributes. Seven variables measuring Soviet perceptions of China and seven variables measuring Chinese perceptions of the Soviet Union are added to the 31 Sino-Soviet interaction variables, thus bringing the number of variables in this set to a total of 45.

³⁸ The primary source for the statements used in the content analysis were Jen-min Jih-pao (Peoples Daily) and Hung-chi (Red Flag) for the Chinese and Pravda and Izvestia for the Soviets. All statements considered for inclusion were made by the President, Party Chairman, Defense Minister or Foreign Minister of the Soviet Union or China or were official government notes of these two countries. The assumption being made here of course is that to a very great degree these officials define and articulate official policy and thus their statements represent each government's official position as it is being articulated to the rest of the world and to the masses within their own country. In addition to the above criteria, each statement to be considered for inclusion also had to be primarily concerned with Soviet or Chinese relations with the other or with the U.S. From the total set of statements which met the above criteria, six to eleven articles were sampled yearly (circa 10000 words) for both the Soviet Union and China toward each other and toward the U.S. with no more than two articles being selected from any one month within a given year. As Choucri has previously noted, however, and it also holds true for this study, the nature of the sample presents something of a problem in terms of the use of statistical tests. Strictly speaking, these statements have not been drawn at random. The population has been initially restricted, yet there is no reason to suspect that it is not normally distributed. A very severe problem would have arisen in terms of theoretical orientation and research procedures if we had adhered strictly to more conventional practice and introduced complete randomness in our sampling. References to issues and countries other than those of concern would have loaded our sample with non-relevant data. The cost of coding and processing such data would have far outweighed its minimal contribution. Hence, it was considered necessary to direct our sampling and focus only on those statements which fit our definition. Basically, then, we argue that the use of parametric tests are justifiable given the nature of the data. Yet in view of the unorthodox procedure the results of our statistical analyses should be interpreted with caution. (Choucri, Conflict Resolution, op. cit., p. 62).

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 1
PERCEPTUAL (CONTENT) VARIABLES

SOVIET, CHINESE PERCEPTIONS OF THE U. S. AS:

| <u>Dimension</u> | <u>Variable</u> | |
|------------------|-----------------|--|
| Potency | Strong | |
| | Weak | |
| Activity | Active | |
| | Passive | Threat Index (Strong x Active x Negative = Threat Index)* |
| Evaluative | Positive | |
| | Negative | |

SOVIET, CHINESE PERCEPTIONS OF EACH OTHER AS:

| | | |
|------------|----------|--|
| Potency | Strong | |
| | Weak | |
| Activity | Active | |
| | Passive | Threat Index (Strong x Active x Negative = Threat Index)* |
| Evaluative | Positive | |
| | Negative | |

* The underlying assumption in the threat index is that threat is a combination of A's perception of B's strength, B's willingness to use it (their activeness) and their negativeness towards A. Thus the greater the product in absolute terms of a combination of these three variables the greater is A's perceptions of a threat from B.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) The steps in the analysis of the national attributes and the interactions are presented in Figure 3. A matrix containing the differences between the Soviets and Chinese on their attributes is derived from the national attribute sets. In all cases, the difference was derived by subtracting the Chinese value from the Soviet value. Factor analysis was then performed separately on the three data sets--the national attributes, the differences, and the interactions. Factor scores were calculated and plotted over time and the factor dimensions of each correlation matrix were interpreted. The steps in each factor analysis carried out in this study are depicted in Figure 4. For each of these analyses, the descriptive statistics, correlation matrix, eigenvalues, orthogonally rotated factors and factor scores are included. Section IV contains the factor analyses and interpretation of the attribute data and the difference matrix. Section V contains the factor analyses and interpretation of the interaction data.

(U) A canonical regression and correlation was then performed on the factor scores from the attributed difference matrix and the factor scores from the interaction data in order to examine whether the differences between the Soviets and the Chinese on their national attributes relate to the interactions between them. The results of the canonical regression analysis is presented in Section VI.

(U) A variety of sources were utilized in the data collection. During the data collection effort conflicting values for the same variable were often discovered in different sources. When this occurred, we selected what was thought to be the most reliable source. When classified data were available, it was generally accepted as being the most reliable. There are no missing data because one of the primary requirements of the study was to obtain exact factor scores of the Soviets and Chinese on the dimensions of attributes and interactions. If data were missing, that variable was eliminated. This made it impossible to include all the variables that originally had been deemed important.³⁹ Hopefully, the attributes and interactions which have been retained are sufficient to describe the Sino-Soviet relationship.

(U) Very little coding was involved because the data was simply transcribed from secondary or tertiary sources. Checks of intercoder reliability were, therefore, irrelevant and unnecessary. However, several checks for clerical error were made.

³⁹ See "Second Quarterly Report for Project TRIAD," BSR 2581, Bendix Aerospace Systems Division, under Contract F44620-68-C-0083 for AFXDOC, USAF, January 6, 1969 (Confidential) for original list of variables selected for analysis.

UNCLASSIFIED

Soviet & Chinese
National Attribute Data

Direct Sino-Soviet
Interaction Data

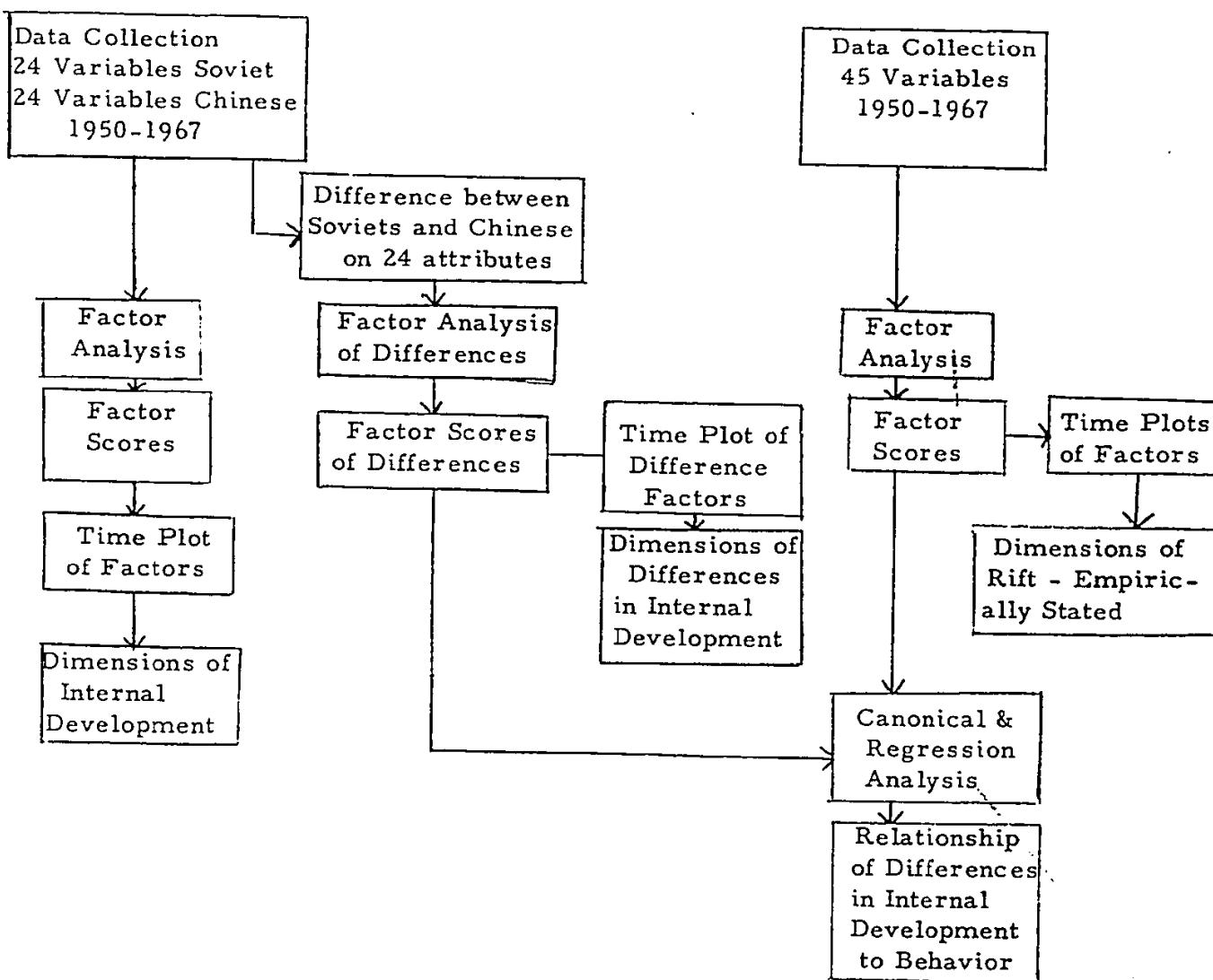


FIGURE 3
QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF SINO-SOVIET NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND
INTERACTIONS

UNCLASSIFIED

UNC LASSIFIED

DATA SETS

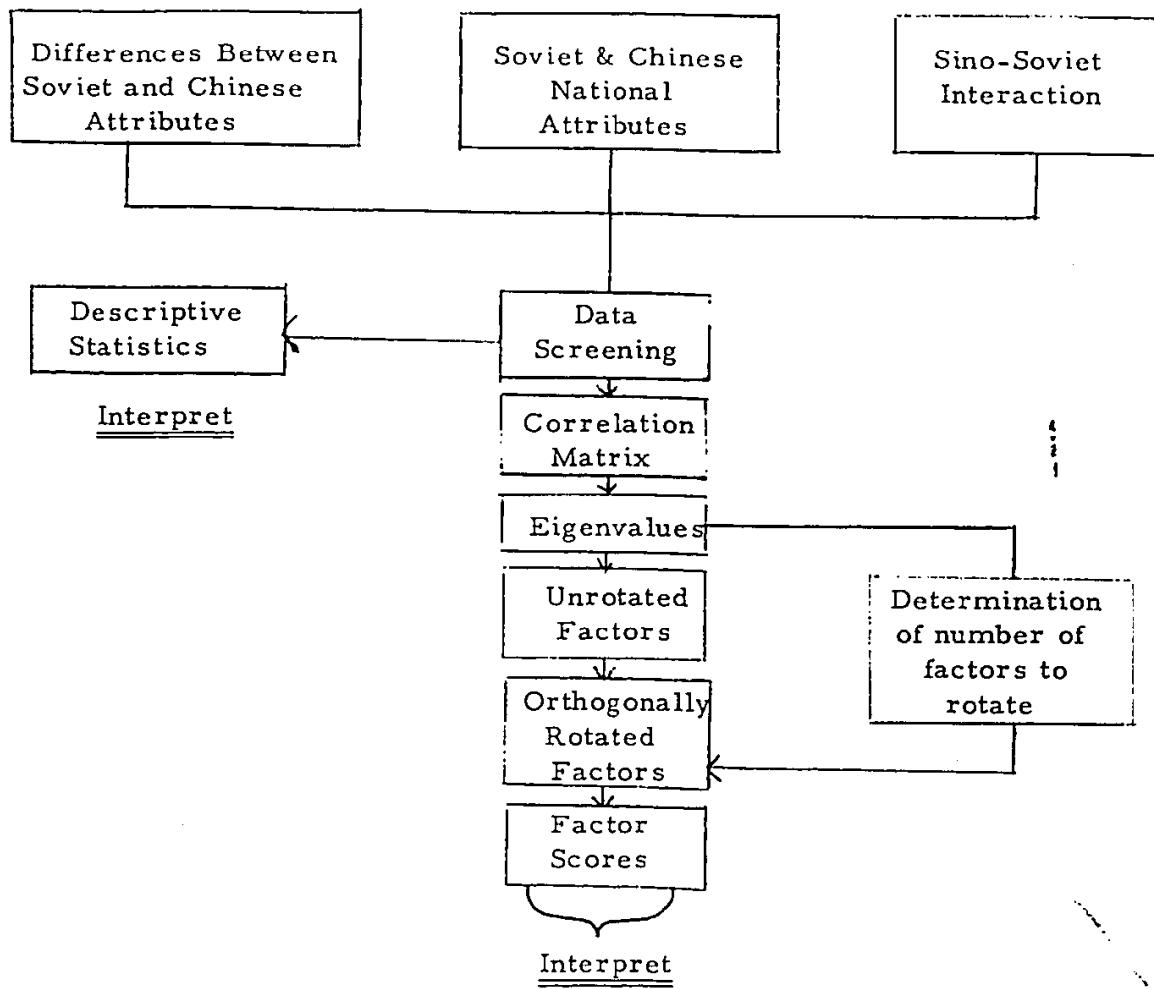


FIGURE 4
STEPS IN THE FACTOR ANALYSIS OF SINO-SOVIET NATIONAL ATTRIBUTE
AND INTERACTION DATA

UNC LASSIFIED

UNC LASSIFIED

B. METHODS OF ANALYSIS

(U) Two methods of analysis were used in this study; component factor analysis and canonical regression and correlation analysis. A brief description of each is given below.

1. Component Factor Analysis⁴⁰

(U) Component factor analysis is a model which delimits independent patterns of interrelationships. Component factor analysis was used in this study for two primary reasons: the need for parsimony of description, and the need for independent predictive variables. The need for parsimony of description is widely accepted as one of the primary functions of any science, no less so in the behavioral sciences where parsimony is a difficult ideal to achieve. It is also essential for policy planners if they are to work with a manageable number of concepts. Since component factor analysis extracts factors in the order of their relative importance, we were also able to eliminate those dynamic patterns which were of little consequence. In fact, among all of our studies, the maximum number of factors retained was six while the minimum percent of variance explained by these delineated factors never fell below 75 percent of the total variance for all observed measures.

(U) The purposes of this study went far beyond description of dynamic patterns and here again we find factor analysis to be an important tool. With the increased interest in predictive or dynamic modeling involving simple linear regression techniques, we find increased concern over the difficult problem of multicollinearity the problem of correlated or interrelated predictor variables. Multicollinearity is a vexing problem in regression analysis, for if it is present the regressions (prediction equations) can lead to false inferences and poor predictions. Component factor analysis determines a minimum set of statistically independent dimensions (patterns) which retain the information in the original data. In place of the original data for regression analysis, we can then use these more parsimonious dimensions as predictors, and since they are uncorrelated we sidestep the problem of multicollinearity all together.

⁴⁰ For a good description of factor analysis see, Harry Harman, Modern Factor Analysis, Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1967; Raymond Guttell, Factor Analysis, New York: Harper and Brothers, 1952; R.J. Rummel, Applied Factor Analysis, Evanston: Northwestern University Press, 1969; and Jack Vincent, "Factor Analysis as a Research Tool in International Relations," paper presented at the Sixty-fifth Annual Meeting of the American Political Science Association, New York City, September 2-6, 1969.

UNC LASSIFIED

UNC LASSIFIED

2. Canonical Regression and Correlation⁴¹

(U) Canonical regression and correlation is relatively new in its application to this type of work. The canonical model as developed by Hotelling, Horst and others is a particular type of factor analysis where the criteria of factoring is that the factors, called canonical variates, be derived so that they maximize the linear relationships between observed variables from two sets of data (that is, maximize the prediction of one set of data from another set). Another way of looking at canonical regression is as an extension of the multiple regression model. In multiple regression, one considers the dependence of a single variable on a set of variables, usually called the independent variables or predictors. In canonical regression, one is now concerned with the dependence of two or more variables on some other set of variables, called the independent set. Since the variables in both the dependent and independent sets of variables may vary along more than one dimension, in canonical regression we determine the dimensions of variation within each set first, and then the relationships between the dimensions of each set are found. Since the determination of the dimension within each set is in effect a component factor analysis, we have the analogy of canonical regression to factor analysis used previously.

(U) Canonical correlation and regression is thus a transformation, simultaneously, of two sets of factor scores to a new solution which relates the two sets maximally. The new rotation results in an orthogonal inter-set correlation matrix with the canonical correlations in the diagonals of the correlation matrix. Thus each association between patterns is a partial relationship since the derived variates are related only to that one variate from the other set. That the sum of squares over the original factors in the canonical beta weight matrices are unity demonstrates that the canonical solution is a true rotation, just as varimax was a true rotation of the unrotated factor loading matrix. Knowing this, and knowing the canonically derived factor scores--which are rotations of the original varimax factor scores--we can derive the new canonically rotated factor loading matrix by inversely rotating the varimax factor loading matrix using the beta regression weights as the matrix of rotation.

⁴¹ For a more detailed discussion of canonical regression see Donald F. Morrison, Multivariate Statistical Methods, New York: McGraw Hill, 1967; J. W. Hooper, "Simultaneous Equations and Canonical Correlation Theory," Econometrica, Vol. XXVII, 1959, pp. 245-256, and Warren Phillips and Dennis Hall, The Importance of Governmental Structure as a Taxonomic Scheme for Nations, DON Report, No. 18, University of Hawaii, January 1969

UNC LASSIFIED

UNC CLASSIFIED

SECTION IV

SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTE ANALYSIS

A. DESCRIPTION OF DATA

(U) As discussed in Section II, R. J. Rummel in his research on the Dimensionality of Nations Project⁴² and as part of his field theory of social action⁴³ devised two analytical categories to indicate the domains in which variables function. These two categories are the behavioral system (space) and the attribute system (space). The behavioral system encompasses the behavior of governments and sub-national groups in nations toward each other. The attribute system comprises those characteristics of a nation that distinguishes it from other nations. The theory is that the Euclidean distance between two nations in the space of their attributes are forces acting on the location of the dyad in the behavior space.

(U) In this section we report the results of the attribute space analysis for the Soviet Union and China across the time span 1950-1967. In Section V, Soviet and Chinese interactions are examined. Because one of our goals is to predict from Soviet and Chinese national attributes to the interactions between these two nations, it is necessary first to identify patterns in their attributes.

(U) Since the characteristics of a nation are too numerous and diffuse to allow the inclusion of all possible measures in the study, a selection process was undertaken to choose the most important and relevant indicators. Much of the traditional and quantitative literature was surveyed for suggestions on important indicators.⁴⁴

⁴² See R. J. Rummel, The DON Project: A Five Year Research Program, op. cit.,

⁴³ See R. J. Rummel, "A Social Field Theory of Conflict," Peace Research Society Papers, IV, 1965, pp. 131-150. See also R. J. Rummel, "Indicators of International Behavior," paper presented at 1969 American Political Science Association Annual Meeting, New York, September, 1969.

⁴⁴ See Section II of this volume for a discussion of past research surveyed and utilized in the selection of variables and methods of analysis for this study.

UNC CLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) Although the work done by Rummel⁴⁵ and others⁴⁶ was useful in the identification of the important "physical" attributes of nations, all of the variables deemed to be important by them were not included in this study. The closed nature of the Chinese and Soviet systems causes severe problems in the availability of data thus eliminating the use of several variables. Moreover, some of the suggested variables such as descriptors of the political system of a country were basically irrelevant to the study. The attributes finally selected are generally considered as adequate indicators of the physical characteristics of a nation.

(U) Although not included in previous works, perceptual variables were added to this study, first because of the importance that both the Soviets and Chinese place on verbal and written communication, and secondly because there is strong support for the view that the perceptions of a nation influence the behavior of that nation.⁴⁷ With the inclusion of the perception variables, we can discover if the perceptions of the Soviets and Chinese relate to changes in their interactive behavior or if their perceptions are isolated on their own dimensions with no relationship to "reality." The perception variables in this study were obtained from a content analysis of selected Soviet and Chinese official statements about each other.

⁴⁵ See R. J. Rummel, "Some Attributes and Behavioral Patterns of Nations," Journal of Peace Research, No. 2, 1967, pp. 196 -206; and "Indicators of Cross-National and International Patterns," op. cit.

⁴⁶ See, for example, Jack Sawyer, "Dimensions of Nations: Size, Wealth and Politics," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. LXXIII, September, 1967 pp. 145-172.

⁴⁷ See, for example, the work by Ole Holsti, David Findlay, and Richard Fagen, Enemies in Politics, Chicago: Rand McNally, 1967; Richard Brody, "Cognition and Behavior: A Model of Inter-State Relations," in O. Harvey, ed., Experience, Structure and Adaptability, New York: Springer Publishing Co., 1966; Ole Holsti, Richard Brody and Robert North, Theory and Measurement of Interstate Behavior: A Research Application of Content Analysis, Stanford, California: Studies in International Conflict and Integration, 1964; P. Terrence Hopmann, International Conflict and Cohesion in International and Political Coalitions, Stanford University, 1969, unpublished Ph. D. dissertation; and Nazli Choucri, "The Perceptual Base of Nonalignment," Journal of Conflict Resolution, Vol. XIII, No. 1, March 1969, pp. 55-74.

UNC LASSIFIED

(U) Within the space of all national attributes, we finally selected a subspace of 48 attributes to measure the Soviet Union and China. This sub-space is composed of two sets of 24 variables each: one set describes national attributes of the Soviet Union, the other set describes national attributes of Communist China (See Figure 5).

(U) Each set contains two groups of variables, 17 "physical" variables and 7 perception variables. The 17 physical variables include economic, military, demographic, and political measures. Data were collected for the Soviets and the Chinese on each of these variables by year, for the period 1950-1967. The 7 perception variables are measures of Soviet and Chinese publicly and officially stated perceptions of the United States by year, for the period 1950-1967. Table 2 lists the names for the set of 24 Soviet variables and Table 3 lists the names for the set of 24 Chinese variables. Also included are the eight character computer code names.

(U) As previously discussed, Rummel defines one property of the attribute space as the distance vector⁴⁸ between points in the space. In this analysis, the Euclidean distances between each point in the set of Soviet attributes and each corresponding point in the set of Chinese attributes are calculated and presented as the Difference Matrix. Table 4 lists the names for the variables contained in the Difference Matrix.

(U) Besides the perception variables mentioned above, 14 other perception variables were derived from the content analysis. Seven of these variable measure Soviet perceptions of the Chinese and 7 measure Chinese perceptions of the Soviets. By combining the 7 Soviet perception variables with the set of Soviet attributes we created an enhanced set of 31 Soviet variables, and in a similar manner by combining the 7 Chinese perception variables with the set of Chinese attributes we created an enhanced set of 31 Chinese variables. (See Figure 5.) The variable names and computer acronyms for these additional perception variables are presented in Table 5.

B. ANALYSIS OF SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES

(U) Component factor analysis was used to examine Soviet and Chinese national attributes. Factor analysis has been defined as a "means by which the regularity and order in phenomena can be discerned." It can take almost any number of measurements and observations and resolve them into their distinct patterns of occurrence. It is therefore most appropriate for our purpose in this section to use factor analysis to systematically discover the patterns of Soviet and Chinese attributes across time.

⁴⁸ It is this distance vector between two points which is theorized to predict the interactions between those two nations.

UNC LASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

| | <u>SOVIET UNION</u> | <u>COMMUNIST CHINA</u> |
|------------------------------|---------------------|------------------------|
| PHYSICAL ATTRIBUTES | 17 VARIABLES | 17 VARIABLES |
| PERCEPTIONS OF EACH OTHER | of CC: 7 VARIABLES | of SU: 7 VARIABLES |
| PERCEPTIONS OF UNITED STATES | 7 VARIABLES | 7 VARIABLES |

FIGURE 5

SUB-SPACE OF NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES

UNCLASSIFIED

UNC LASSIFIED

TABLE 2
SOVIET NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES: ACRONYM TABLE

| <u>Variable Name</u> | <u>Eight Character Computer Code Name</u> |
|---|---|
| Soviet Economic Aid to Less Developed Countries | SEAIDLDC |
| Soviet Gross National Product | SOV GNP |
| Soviet Exports | SOV EXPT |
| Soviet Imports | SOV IMPT |
| Soviet Imports/GNP | SIMP/GNP |
| Soviet Exports/GNP | SEXP/GNP |
| Soviet Energy Consumption | SENY CON |
| Soviet Agricultural Production | SAGR PRO |
| Soviet Steel Production | SSTL PRO |
| Soviet Population | SOV POPN |
| Soviet Defense Budget | SDEF BUD |
| Soviet Defense Budget/GNP | SDEF/GNP |
| Soviet Fighter Aircraft | SFGT AIR |
| Soviet Armed Forces | SARM FOR |
| Soviet Submarines | SOV SUBS |
| Soviet ICBM's Deployed | SICBM DP |
| Soviet Treaties | SOV TRET |
| The United States Perceived as Strong | SU ST US |
| The United States Perceived as Weak | SU WK US |
| The United States Perceived as Active | SU AC US |
| The United States Perceived as Passive | SU PA US |
| The United States Perceived as Positive | SU PO US |
| The United States Perceived as Negative | SU NG US |
| Perceived Threat from the United States | SU TP US |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNC LASSIFIED

TABLE 3

CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES: ACRONYM TABLE

| <u>Variable Name</u> | <u>Eight Character Computer Code Name</u> |
|--|---|
| Chinese Economic Aid to Less Developed Countries | CEAIDLDC |
| Chinese Gross National Product | CPR GNP |
| Chinese Exports | CPR EXPT |
| Chinese Imports | CPR IMPT |
| Chinese Imports/GNP | CIMP/GNP |
| Chinese Exports/GNP | CEXP/GNP |
| Chinese Energy Consumption | CENY CON |
| Chinese Agricultural Production | CAGR PRO |
| Chinese Steel Production | CSTL PRO |
| Chinese Population | CPR POPN |
| Chinese Defense Budget | CDEF BUD |
| Chinese Defense Budget/GNP | CDEF/GNP |
| Chinese Fighter Aircraft | CGFT AIR |
| Chinese Armed Forces | CARM FOR |
| Chinese Submarines | CPR SUBS |
| Chinese ICBM's Deployed* | CPR TRET |
| Chinese Treaties | CC TRET |
| The United States Perceived as Strong | CC ST US |
| The United States Perceived as Weak | CC WK US |
| The United States Perceived as Active | CC AC US |
| The United States Perceived as Passive | CC PA US |
| The United States Perceived as Positive | CC PO US |
| The United States Perceived as Negative | CC NG US |
| Perceived Threat from the United States | CC TP US |

* Deleted for attribute analysis because of zero variance but included in Difference Matrix.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 4

DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 24 ATTRIBUTES: ACRONYM TABLE

| <u>Variable Name</u> | <u>Eight Character Computer Printout Name</u> |
|--|---|
| Economic Aid to Less Developed Countries | ECONAID |
| Gross National Product | GNP |
| Exports | EXPORTS |
| Imports | IMPORTS |
| Imports/GNP | IMPT/GNP |
| Exports/GNP | EXPT/GNP |
| Energy Consumption | ENERGY |
| Agricultural Production | AGRICPRO |
| Steel Production | STEEL PR |
| Population | POPULTN |
| Defense Budget | DEFNCBUD |
| Defense Budget/GNP | DEFC/GNP |
| Fighter Aircraft | FIGHTERS |
| Armed Forces | ARMFORCE |
| Submarines | SUBMARIN |
| ICBM's Deployed | ICBMS |
| Treaties | TREATIES |
| The United States Perceived as Strong | STRG US |
| The United States Perceived as Weak | WEAK US |
| The United States Perceived as Active | ACTV US |
| The United States Perceived as Passive | PASS US |
| The United States Perceived as Positive | POST US |
| The United States Perceived as Negative | NEG US |
| Perceived Threat from the United State | TPER US |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 5

PERCEPTION VARIABLES FROM INTERACTION SET:
ACRONYM TABLE

| <u>Variable Name</u> | <u>Eight Character Computer Printout Name</u> |
|---|---|
| The Soviet Union Perceived as Strong by China | CC ST SU |
| The Soviet Union Perceived as Weak by China | CC WK SU |
| The Soviet Union Perceived as Active by China | CC AC SU |
| The Soviet Union Perceived as Passive by China | CC PA SU |
| The Soviet Union Perceived as Positive by China | CC PO SU |
| The Soviet Union Perceived as Negative by China | CC NG SU |
| Perceived Threat from the Soviet Union by China | CC TP SU |
| | |
| China is Perceived as Strong by the Soviet Union | SU ST CC |
| China is Perceived as Weak by the Soviet Union | SU WK CC |
| China is Perceived as Active by the Soviet Union | SU AC CC |
| China is Perceived as Passive by the Soviet Union | SU PA CC |
| China is Perceived Positively by the Soviet Union | SU PO CC |
| China is Perceived Negatively by the Soviet Union | SU NG CC |
| Perceived Threat from China by the Soviet Union | SU TP CC |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) The analysis of Soviet and Chinese attributes is divided into four sections. The first section, "Soviet National Attributes," contains the results from two factor analyses; analysis of the enhanced set of 31 Soviet variables and the analysis of a part of that set, the group of 17 Soviet physical attributes. The second section, "Chinese National Attributes," contains the results from two factor analyses: the analysis of the enhanced set of 30 Chinese variables⁴⁹ and the analysis of a part of that set, the group of 16 Chinese physical attributes.⁴⁹ In the third section, we report the results of a factor analysis performed on the sub-space of Soviet and Chinese attributes as a whole, i.e., on the sets of Soviet and Chinese attributes combined. Section 4 is divided into four parts. The Difference Matrix is partitioned into 3 sub-matrices; the difference in the 17 physical variables comprise one sub-matrix; the differences in just the nine economic variables comprise another sub-matrix and the differences in the six military variables form the third submatrix. Factor analyses were then performed separately on the complete Difference Matrix and on each of the three sub-matrices.

(U) Component factor analysis of the Soviet and Chinese attributes has revealed that the most significant attribute pattern for both countries between 1950 and 1967 has been industrialization. Industrialization is found in every attribute analysis as the first and strongest factor, always characterized by growth and change across time. The other factors revealed by the analysis are much less stable and refer to defense postures, agricultural production, and such things as the perception of an American threat. Each analysis resulted in an extremely parsimonious description--only three or four factors were needed to explain at least 75% of the variance.

1. Soviet National Attributes

(U) Statistics for the 31 Soviet national attribute variables are presented in Table 6. Most of the measures were distributed normally across time from 1950 to 1967, although the values for "treaties signed" (Variable 17), "economic assistance to the

⁴⁹ The national attribute variable measuring ICBM's deployed was dropped from the set of Chinese physical attributes as it exhibited no variance over time-- that is, the value was zero (0) for all years.

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 6

17 SOVIET NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PERCEPTION VARIABLES 1950 - 1967
STATISTICS

| variable no. name | mean | se | st dev | se | skew | kurtosis |
|----------------------|------------|-----------|------------|------------------|----------|----------|
| 1 SLENLUC | 350.944 | 89.094 | 377.996 | 382139.187 | 1.151* | 0.154 |
| 2 SCV_GNP | 239.444 | 15.935 | 67.606 | 28218.543 | 0.198 | 0.106 |
| 3 SUV_EXPT | 5225.887 | 643.755 | 2303.998 | 32773520.000 | 0.322 | 0.099 |
| 4 SUV_IMP | 4523.719 | 513.007 | 2176.506 | 29247104.000 | 0.613 | 0.091 |
| 5 SIMP_GNP | 19.503 | 0.944 | 6.003 | 98.955 | -0.316 | 0.119 |
| 6 SFXP_GNP | 20.611 | 0.386 | 3.759 | 67.219 | -0.236 | 0.102 |
| 7 SENY_GNP | 577432.375 | 46857.168 | 198793.125 | 243946785530.000 | 0.210 | 0.109 |
| 8 SAGH_Pro | 102377.750 | 3859.335 | 16373.773 | 1655238409.000 | 0.538 | 0.134 |
| 9 SSST_Proj. | 61081.941 | 524.051 | 22687.859 | 3178533120.002 | 0.299 | 0.191 |
| 10 SUV_PIPN | 208C94.312 | 4307.805 | 18276.473 | 2C622819H.093 | -0.140 | 0.164 |
| 11 SUFF_AUD | 16172.219 | 345.946 | 1679.856 | 17422352.000 | -0.363 | 0.195 |
| 12 SIFD_CNP | 115.653 | 36.580 | 145.194 | 148701.562 | 0.653 | 0.112 |
| 13 SFGT_AIK | 9216.664 | 681.059 | 2889.490 | 51547240.000 | -0.463 | 0.112 |
| 14 SARM_FUR | 4283.219 | 260.176 | 1103.832 | 75226242.000 | 0.628 | 0.092 |
| 15 GOVSURS | 23.5CJ | 5.726 | 2B.535 | 5C.27.157 | 0.951 | 0.119 |
| 16 SICAM_Dp | 105.556 | 45.214 | 191.825 | 227182.250 | 2.586** | 0.378 |
| 17 SOV_TRET | 12.944 | 2.271 | 9.635 | 573.129 | 1.232* | 0.161 |
| 18 SU_ST_US | 3415.944 | 190.575 | 425.702 | 1124119.000 | -1.416** | 0.268 |
| 19 SU_WK_US | 410.667 | 69.090 | 293.124 | 530475.250 | 0.347 | 0.216* |
| 20 SU_AC_US | 3933.278 | 119.040 | 208.644 | 159756.000 | 2.216* | 0.421 |
| 21 SU_PA_US | 915.111 | 74.719 | 348.220 | 766256.125 | 0.319 | 0.099 |
| 22 SU_PU_US | 1611.278 | 99.483 | 422.096 | 10949972.000 | 0.655 | 0.120 |
| 23 SU_RG_US | 2574.889 | 99.360 | 381.243 | 897362.812 | -0.021 | 0.274 |
| 24 SU_IP_US | 38516.832 | 2579.455 | 1C443.875 | 739443712.000 | 1.031 | 0.253 |
| 25 SU_SI_CC | 3844.222 | 91.673 | 373.902 | 730441.187 | 0.476 | 0.130 |
| 26 SU_HK_CC | 249.556 | 22.418 | 96.867 | 57059.691 | 0.776 | 0.147 |
| 27 SU_AC_CC | 3134.805 | 74.120 | 331.437 | 678212.312 | 0.363 | 0.129 |
| 28 SU_PA_CC | 3777.CC0 | 40.006 | 169.730 | 177859.750 | 1.619** | 0.284 |
| 29 SU_PJ_CC | 3635.633 | 144.407 | 634.219 | 2483270.000 | -0.808 | 0.127 |
| 30 SU_RG_CC | 966.000 | 123.534 | 524.112 | 1695942.600 | 0.779 | 0.166 |
| 31 SU_IP_CC | 11739.164 | 1581.034 | 6710.305 | 278001925203 | 0.867 | 0.121 |

SE = SKEW
SE = KURTOSIS

* SIGNIFICANT AT .05 LEVEL
** SIGNIFICANT AT .01 LEVEL

UNCLASSIFIED

ninety less developed nations" (Variable 1), "number of ICBM's deployed" (Variable 16), and several of the perception variables were outliers for certain years. Table 7 shows the Pearson product moment correlations between these 31 measures.⁵⁰ The fact that the economic variables are highly intercorrelated indicates that a steady and balanced pattern of industrialization may emerge for the Soviets.

a. Seventeen Soviet Attributes

(U) The correlations presented in Table 7 were factored twice; first, factoring only the 17 physical variables and second factoring all 31 variables (the 17 plus the 14 perception variables). The table of positive eigenvalues for the 17 variables is shown in Table 8. Two factors are sufficient to explain 87.4 percent of the total variance in these 17 variables. These two factors were then rotated to an orthogonal simple structure.⁵¹ The rotated factor matrix is shown in Table 9. The predominant factor, which we named Industrialization accounts for almost seventy percent of total variance. This factor is a clustering of the variables, Soviet "GNP," "trade," "energy consumption," and "steel production." Since this pattern exhibits steady growth, "population" also appears as a high loading variable. Noteworthy is the fact that "Soviet defense budget as a percent of GNP" and "Soviet men under arms" are inversely related to industrialization. This when seen in the light of the positive loadings of "submarines with a nuclear launch capability" and number of "ICBM's deployed" would indicate a changing defense stature for the Soviets during the period 1950-1967. That is, as time passed the Soviets decreased their dependence and expenditures on conventional military forces and increased their capability in strategic nuclear delivery systems. The plot of scores for this factor is presented in Figure 6. The slight drop in the pattern between 1966 and 1967 is due to increased Soviet defense expenditures, an increase in the size of the armed forces, and a slight fall in agricultural production in 1967.

(U) The second orthogonally rotated factor from Table 9 accounts for about twenty percent of total variance. This factor named Nuclear Transition indicates that the total number of "Soviet treaties signed" and the number of "Soviet fighter

⁵⁰ The coefficient of correlation express the degree of relationship between the row and column variables of the matrix. The closer the coefficient is to zero the less the relationship; the closer to ± 1.0 , the greater the relationship. A negative sign indicates the variables are inversely related.

⁵¹ Orthogonal as used here means independent. Thus, the aim of the orthogonal rotation is to obtain a set of factors which has the property that any given factor will be highly correlated with some of the variables but uncorrelated with the rest.

TABLE 7

17 SOVIET NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PERCEPTION VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

CORRELATIONS

| NU. VARIABLE | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 |
|--------------|----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1 SEA10LDC | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2 SOV GNP | 0.6329 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3 SOV EXP1 | 0.6154 | 0.9611 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 4 SOV IMP1 | 0.6556 | 0.7852 | 0.9898 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 5 SIEP/GNP | 0.6303 | 0.9210 | 0.9334 | 0.9652 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 6 SEXP/GNP | 0.5980 | 0.9279 | 0.9567 | 0.9623 | 0.9729 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 7 SENY CON | 0.6428 | 0.9949 | 0.9861 | 0.9792 | 0.9710 | 0.9195 | 1.0000 | | | | | |
| 8 SAGR PKD | 0.5910 | 0.7403 | 0.6834 | 0.6119 | 0.5715 | 0.5748 | 0.7443 | 1.0000 | | | | |
| 9 SSTL PKD | - | 0.6219 | 0.9568 | 0.9568 | 0.9907 | 0.9282 | 0.9412 | 0.9407 | 0.7051 | 1.0000 | | |
| 10 SOV PUPN | 0.6422 | 0.5925 | 0.9853 | 0.9909 | 0.9537 | 0.9512 | 0.9378 | 0.7159 | 0.9900 | 1.0000 | | |
| 11 SDEF BUD | 0.4038 | 0.8382 | 0.8559 | 0.8287 | 0.8042 | 0.8448 | 0.8281 | 0.6033 | 0.8520 | 0.8290 | 1.0000 | |
| 12 SDEF GNP | -0.6681 | -0.9153 | -0.6398 | -0.6398 | -0.9093 | -0.8603 | -0.8307 | -0.9165 | -0.6758 | -0.9024 | -0.9288 | 1.0000 |
| 13 SFCT AIR | -0.2050 | -0.4878 | -0.5350 | -0.4838 | -0.3172 | -0.3912 | -0.4753 | -0.2409 | -0.5289 | -0.4109 | -0.4668 | 0.2986 |
| 14 SARM FUR | -0.6627 | -0.8749 | -0.8554 | -0.8727 | -0.8523 | -0.8244 | -0.8429 | -0.6799 | -0.8576 | -0.8971 | -0.5473 | 0.9444 |
| 15 SOVSUBS | 0.5134 | 0.9257 | 0.9507 | 0.9210 | 0.8221 | 0.8627 | 0.9186 | 0.5849 | 0.9400 | 0.8980 | 0.8173 | -0.7888 |
| 16 SICB1 DP | 0.3225 | 0.7813 | 0.7867 | 0.7157 | 0.5483 | 0.6229 | 0.7858 | 0.6014 | 0.7872 | 0.7085 | 0.7545 | -0.5801 |
| 17 SOV TRFT | 0.0126 | -0.0453 | -0.1241 | -0.0985 | -0.0425 | -0.1080 | -0.0158 | 0.3631 | -0.0992 | 0.0054 | -0.1861 | -0.1261 |
| 18 SU SR US | 0.0447 | -0.0213 | 0.0016 | 0.0256 | 0.0317 | 0.0079 | 0.0094 | -0.0066 | -0.0066 | -0.0417 | 0.0339 | 0.1202 |
| 19 SU WK US | -0.2634 | -0.4175 | -0.4802 | -0.4602 | -0.4283 | -0.5138 | -0.3920 | -0.0140 | -0.4410 | -0.4003 | -0.2746 | 0.3911 |
| 20 SU AC US | -0.1346 | -0.1477 | -0.1163 | -0.1094 | -0.0705 | -0.0730 | -0.1736 | -0.2534 | -0.1250 | -0.1508 | 0.0164 | 0.2483 |
| 21 SU PA US | -0.0449 | -0.1366 | -0.2420 | -0.2345 | -0.2132 | -0.2646 | -0.1911 | -0.0532 | -0.2179 | -0.1726 | -0.2309 | 0.0581 |
| 22 SU PI US | C. 6HC4 | 0.6709 | 0.6867 | C. 7203 | C. 7209 | 0.7218 | C. 6779 | 0.2680 | 0.6755 | 0.6969 | 0.4692 | -0.6934 |
| 23 SU RG US | -0.5157 | -0.2355 | -0.2135 | -0.2362 | -0.2799 | -0.2686 | -0.2687 | -0.2847 | -0.2007 | -0.2703 | -0.1658 | 0.2508 |
| 24 SU TR US | -C. 2807 | -0.2164 | -0.1310 | -0.1776 | -0.1752 | -0.1887 | -C. 2397 | -0.3240 | -0.1857 | -0.2481 | -0.0658 | 0.3130 |

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 7 - cont'd-

17 SOVIET NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PREFERENCE VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

CORRELATIONS

| NU. | VARIABLE | SEADLOC | SUV GNP | SIV EXP | SIV IMP | SIMP/GNP | SIMP/GNP | SEXP/GNP | SEXP/GNP | SAGR CON | SAGR PRO | SSTL PRO | SUV POPN | SDEF BUD | SDEF/GNP |
|-----|----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 11 | 12 | |
| 25 | SU SF CC | -0.2789 | -0.6543 | -0.6433 | -0.6235 | -0.5304 | -0.5571 | -0.6534 | -0.5384 | -0.6522 | -0.6577 | -0.3640 | -0.7164 | | |
| 26 | SU WK CC | 0.2505 | 0.7107 | 0.7413 | 0.7053 | 0.6135 | 0.6011 | 0.7361 | 0.4747 | 0.7260 | 0.6805 | 0.6501 | -0.5713 | | |
| 27 | SU AC CC | 0.1866 | 0.4585 | 0.4350 | 0.4429 | 0.3166 | 0.3493 | 0.4502 | 0.3282 | 0.4922 | 0.3930 | 0.6112 | -0.1991 | | |
| 28 | SU PA CC | 0.1060 | 0.5803 | 0.6103 | 0.6062 | 0.6008 | 0.6445 | 0.5573 | 0.3037 | 0.5935 | 0.6002 | 0.4813 | -0.5555 | | |
| 29 | SU PT CC | -0.3554 | -0.6662 | -0.6935 | -0.6531 | -0.5469 | -0.5563 | -0.6762 | -0.4453 | -0.6854 | -0.6252 | -0.6755 | 0.4874 | | |
| 30 | SU NS CC | 0.2934 | 0.7002 | 0.7341 | 0.7015 | 0.5942 | 0.6158 | 0.7044 | 0.3649 | 0.7295 | 0.6572 | 0.6142 | -0.5552 | | |
| 31 | SU TD CC | 0.2037 | 0.6786 | 0.7119 | 0.6842 | 0.5838 | 0.6842 | 0.3748 | 0.7089 | 0.6264 | 0.6427 | -0.4946 | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 7 - cont'd-

17 SOVIET NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PERCEPTION VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

| NO. VARIABLE | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------|--------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------------------------|--|
| | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | SFGT AIR SARM FOR SOVSUBS | SICAM OP SUV TRET SU SI US SU HK US SU AC US SU PA US SU PO US SU NG US SU TP US |
| 12 SFGT AIR | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 14 SARM FOR | 0.2073 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 15 SOVSUBS | -0.7632 | -0.7160 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 16 SICAM OP | -0.7739 | -0.5170 | 0.8765 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 17 SOV TRET | 0.6773 | -0.2579 | -0.3473 | -0.3194 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 18 SU SI US | -0.1474 | 0.0609 | 0.0510 | 0.1076 | -0.1680 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 19 SU HK US | 0.6778 | 0.3557 | -0.5340 | -0.3993 | 0.5834 | -0.0700 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 20 SU AC US | -0.1250 | 0.2495 | -0.0689 | -0.0644 | -0.3499 | 0.2589 | -0.3715 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 21 SU PA US | 0.3939 | 0.1361 | -0.3114 | -0.3211 | 0.2610 | -0.6799 | 0.4913 | -0.5879 | 1.0000 | | | | | |
| 22 SU PJ US | -0.1721 | -0.6745 | 0.5935 | 0.5772 | -0.1427 | 0.1903 | -0.4730 | -0.2819 | -0.1628 | 1.0000 | | | | |
| 23 SU NG US | -0.3465 | 0.3372 | -0.6137 | -0.6001 | 0.3591 | 0.0764 | -0.0081 | 0.2961 | -0.1630 | -0.5028 | 1.0000 | | | |
| 24 SU TP US | -0.2797 | 0.3314 | -0.0301 | -0.0016 | -0.4516 | 0.5916 | -0.2487 | 0.7854 | -0.6530 | -0.3150 | 0.6711 | 1.0000 | | |
| 25 SU ST CC | 0.3709 | 0.7129 | -0.6194 | -0.4826 | -0.2599 | 0.3021 | 0.1630 | 0.1714 | 0.1021 | -0.2559 | 0.0184 | 0.2628 | | |
| 26 SU HK CC | -0.6479 | -0.5340 | 0.7926 | 0.7319 | -0.1811 | 0.0670 | -0.2454 | -0.2335 | -0.2042 | 0.4033 | -0.0958 | -0.1556 | | |
| 27 SU AC CC | -0.8455 | -0.1124 | 0.6672 | 0.7295 | -0.5177 | 0.1212 | -0.1C97 | 0.13H1 | -0.2512 | 0.0094 | 0.2799 | 0.2432 | | |
| 28 SU PA CC | -0.255d | -0.5159 | 0.5676 | 0.4392 | 0.0477 | 0.0117 | -0.3225 | -0.2626 | -0.1077 | 0.4681 | -0.0656 | -0.1855 | | |
| 29 SU PO CC | 0.7202 | 0.42C5 | -0.7722 | -0.7607 | 0.2906 | -0.0726 | 0.1287 | 0.1115 | 0.1481 | -0.3362 | 0.0741 | 0.0821 | | |
| 30 SU NG CC | -0.8242 | -0.4945 | 0.6560 | 0.7630 | -0.4005 | 0.1433 | -0.3222 | -0.1826 | -0.1939 | 0.4232 | 0.0695 | -0.0200 | | |
| 31 SU TP CC | -0.8640 | -0.4365 | 0.8515 | 0.8020 | -0.4581 | 0.1981 | -0.3045 | -0.1423 | -0.2322 | 0.3921 | 0.6888 | 0.0241 | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 7 - cont'd

17. SIGNIFICANT AUTOCORRELATIONS AND 14 PERCENT POSITION VARIANCES - 1961 - 1967

| | | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----|----------|--------------|---------|----------|---------|---------|--------|--------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|--|
| NO. | VARIABLE | SU | ST | CC | SU | ST | CC | SU | ST | CC | SU | ST | CC | SU | ST | CC | |
| 25 | SU ST CC | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 25 | SU HK CC | -0.6669 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 27 | SU AC CC | -0.2969 | 0.6420 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 28 | SU PA CC | -0.5813 | 0.7227 | 0.1992 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 29 | SU PD CC | 0.6223 | -0.8577 | -0.11456 | -0.4047 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 30 | SU NG CC | -0.5609 | 0.8774 | 0.7370 | 0.5891 | -0.4787 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 31 | SU TP CC | -0.4765 | 0.8525 | 0.8110 | 0.4019 | -0.8956 | 0.9862 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 8

17 Soviet National attributes
TABLE OF POSITIVE EIGENVALUES

| NO. | EIGENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY ALL (17) FACTORS | Cumulative |
|--|------------|--|------------|
| 1 | 12.712 | 74.8 | 74.8 |
| 2 | 2.147 | 12.6 | 87.4 |
| 3 | 6.786 | 4.6 | 92.0 |
| 4 | 6.642 | 3.8 | 95.8 |
| 5 | 9.427 | 2.7 | 98.5 |
| 6 | 6.115 | 1.7 | 99.0 |
| 7 | 6.571 | 0.4 | 99.4 |
| 8 | 6.552 | 0.3 | 99.7 |
| 9 | 0.925 | 0.1 | 99.9 |
| 10 | 1.012 | 0.1 | 100.0 |
| 11 | 0.614 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 12 | 0.502 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 13 | 0.301 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 14 | 0.301 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 15 | 0.000 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 16 | 0.000 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 17 | 0.000 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX ^a COMMUNALITY OVER 17 FACTORS = | | 17.000 | 17.000 |

-1-

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 9

| | | 1950 - 1967 | FACTORED MATRIX |
|----------------------------|---------------|------------------|--|
| SUM SQUARES OVER VARIABLES | FACTOR NUMBER | 1* | 2** |
| PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | | 11.534 67.861 | 3.322 19.542 |
| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY | |
| | | 2 FACTORS | |
| 1 | SEAI CCC | 0.501 | [C.748] [C.549] [C.925] |
| 2 | SUV GNP | 0.942 | 0.303 |
| 3 | SCV EXPT | C.993 | 0.372 |
| 4 | SCV IMP | C.582 | 0.316 |
| 5 | SIMP/GNP | C.881 | C.918 |
| 6 | SEX/GNP | C.889 | C.898 |
| 7 | SENY CUN | C.989 | C.954 |
| 8 | SAGR PKO | C.641 | C.794 |
| 9 | SSTL PRO | 0.995 | 0.069 |
| 10 | SCV PCPN | 0.980 | [C.432] [C.571] [C.735] |
| 11 | SUFE BUD | C.743 | 0.450 |
| 12 | SDEF/GNP | C.827 | [C.940] [-0.236] |
| 13 | SFGT Aik | C.556 | [C.494] [C.940] [C.761] [C.591] [C.653] [0.224] |
| 14 | SAKM FOK | 0.904 | -0.868 |
| 15 | SGVSUS | C.587 | 0.614 |
| 16 | SICR4 DP | C.768 | 0.653 |
| 17 | SUV TRET | C.829 | -0.868 |

Factor Names:

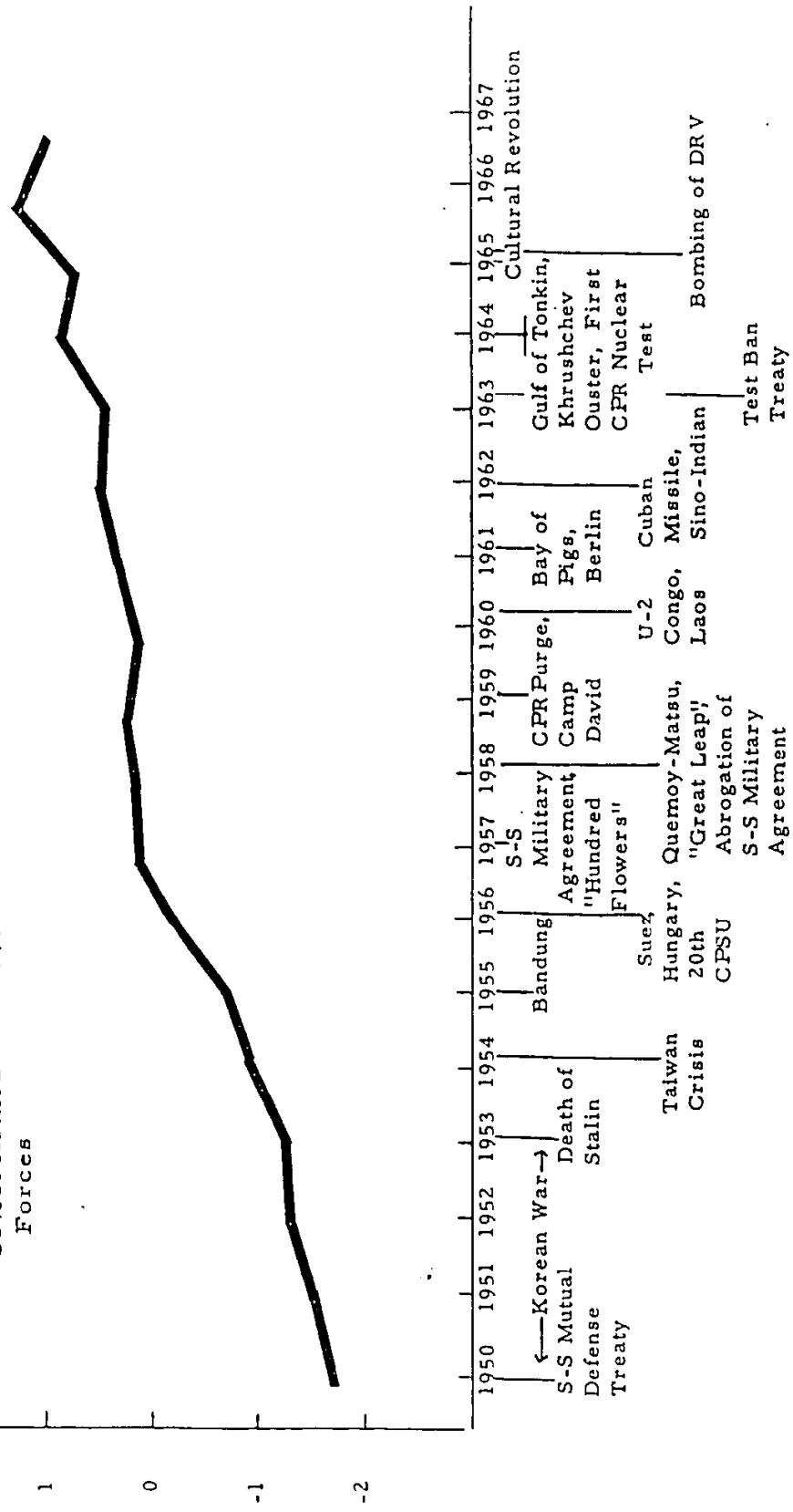
- * Industrialization
- ** Nuclear Transition

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

High Loading Variables

| Factor Scores | High Loading Variables |
|---------------|------------------------------|
| 3 | Soviet GNP .95 |
| | Soviet Energy .95 |
| | Consumption .93 |
| 2 | Soviet Steel Production -.95 |
| | Soviet Armed Forces |



UNCLASSIFIED

FIGURE 6

SEVENTEEN SOVIET ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 1
SOVIET INDUSTRIALIZATION

UNCLASSIFIED

"aircraft" varied together across time. The plot of scores for this factor is presented in Figure 7. Both treaties and fighter aircraft continued to increase in number until 1957-1959 -- note that their signs are negative -- and then fell off. This reduction corresponded to an increase in missile-launching submarines and ICBM's deployed during the post 1957 period. Because there were no missile submarines and ICBM's prior to this time, these variables loaded only moderately on the factor.

b. Thirty-One Soviet Attributes

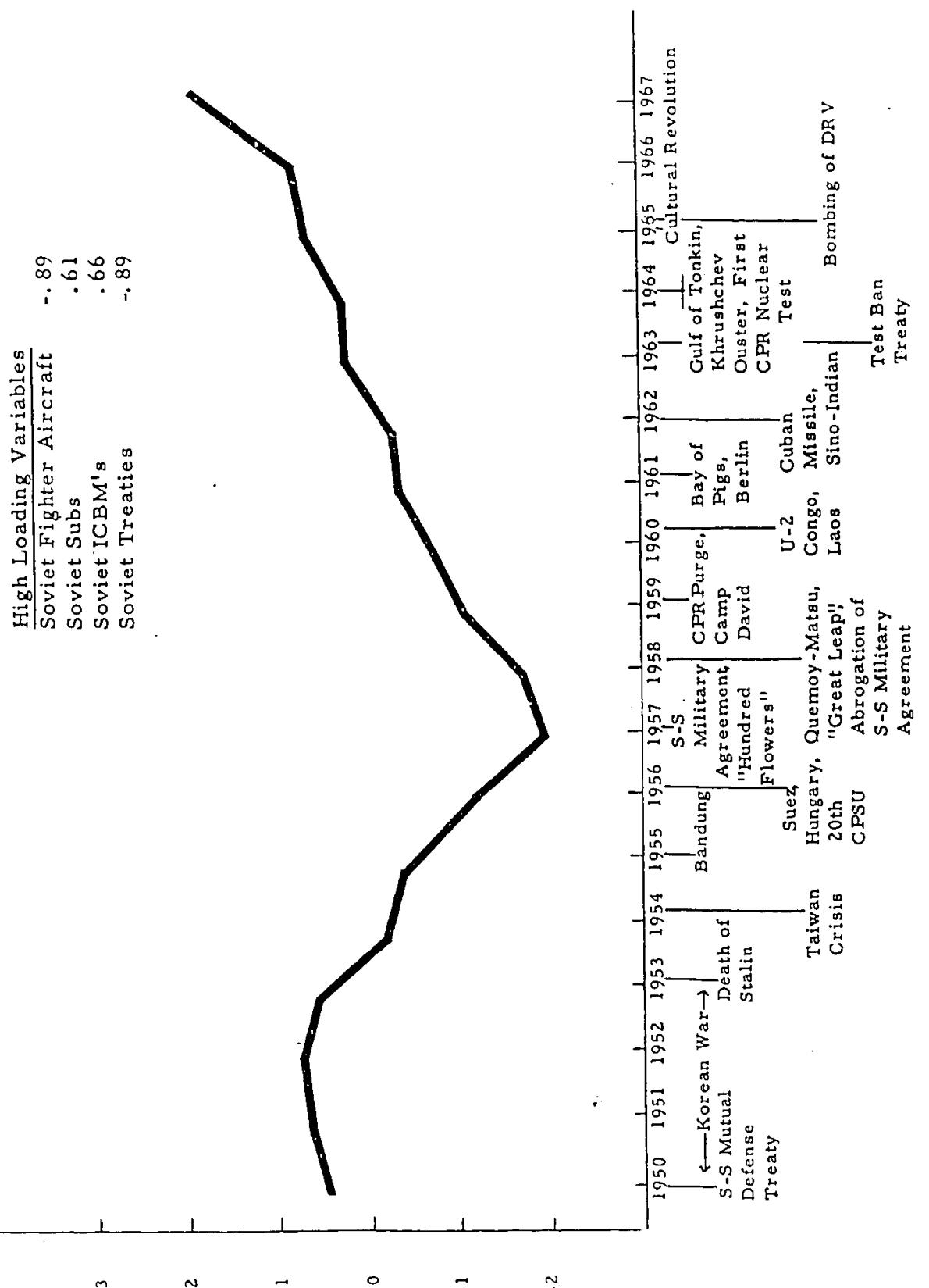
(U) When the analysis of Soviet attributes is expanded to include both their perceptions of the US and Communist China, a more complex factor structure is obtained. The table of positive eigenvalues (Table 10) indicates that five or even six factors are now needed to explain the same amount of variance (87.4%) as was previously explained by only two factors. It was discovered, however, that most of the high loadings on the fourth, fifth, and sixth factors consisted of Soviet perceptions that had already loaded on the first three factors. We felt justified, therefore, in dropping the additional factors in the interest of parsimony.

(U) Table 11 shows the rotated factor matrix for a three factor solution. The first factor accounting for a little over 40 percent of total variance in the 31 measures, is our familiar Industrialization pattern. (Recall that it accounted for almost 68 percent of the total variance in the previous analysis.) The plot of scores for this factor is presented in Figure 8. Note that the Soviets viewed the US more positively as they developed industrially. This would seem to lend empirical support to those who suggest that as the Soviets have become more prosperous (i. e., industrialized) they also have become more of a status-quo power and are less bellicose in their behavior.

(U) The second factor is similar to the 17 Soviet attributes' Soviet Nuclear Transition factor, but it has interesting loadings on the Soviet perceptual variables of China. We labeled this factor Soviet Nuclear Transition and Perception of China as a Paper Tiger. The pattern is plotted in Figure 9. Soviet perceptions of Peking as "weak," "active," "negative," and simultaneously as a potential "threat" describe a pattern of generally decreasing magnitude until about 1957 when a transition seems to have taken place. This lasted until 1960 when a sharp upswing occurred. What is surprising about this factor is the fact that the Soviets perceived the CPR as negative and active at the same time as they perceived them as weak. This is contrary to expected behavior if one accepts the Newcomb model's

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

IV-20

FIGURE 7

SEVENTEEN SOVIET ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2
SOVIET NUCLEAR TRANSITION

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 10
31 Soviet Attributes and Perception Variables
 TABLE 10 OF ORIGINAL MATRIX

| No. | ATTRIBUTE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY | | |
|-----|-----------|------------------------|-------|------------|
| | | ALL (18) FACTORS | Each | Cumulative |
| 1 | 16, 95.7 | 24.5 | 5.5 | 5.5 |
| 2 | 4, 71.4 | 15.2 | 6.9 | 7 |
| 3 | 2, 56.7 | 12.3 | 7.8 | 9 |
| 4 | 1, 47.9 | 6.8 | 82.7 | 7 |
| 5 | 1, 32.3 | 6.5 | 87.2 | 2 |
| 6 | 1, 22.9 | 5.6 | 91.1 | 1 |
| 7 | 6, 17.6 | 2.6 | 94.6 | 0 |
| 8 | 3, 6.6 | 2.1 | 95.7 | |
| 9 | 2, 5.6 | 1.6 | 97.3 | |
| 10 | 1, 2.9 | 0.9 | 98.3 | |
| 11 | 0, 2.2 | 0.7 | 98.9 | |
| 12 | 0, 1.4 | 0.4 | 97.4 | |
| 13 | 0, 1.0 | 0.3 | 99.7 | |
| 14 | 0, 0.5 | 0.1 | 99.9 | |
| 15 | 0, 0.5 | 0.1 | 99.9 | |
| 16 | 0, 0.2 | 0.1 | 99.9 | |
| 17 | 0, 0.2 | 0.1 | 100.0 | |
| 18 | 0, 0.0 | 0.0 | 100.0 | |
| | | 0.0 | 100.0 | |

TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = 31.000
 COMMUNALITY OVER 18 FACTORS = 31.600

-10-

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 11

17. MULTIVARIATE ANALYSIS + 14 UNIFIED ANALYSIS VARIANCES 3 FACTORS ROTATED

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | |
|---------------------------------|-------|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|-------|
| | | | FACTOR NUMBER 1 * | 2 ** | 3 *** |
| SUM SQUARES OVER TOTAL VARIANCE | | 12.820 | 7.688 | 5.602 | |
| PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | | 41.354 | 24.799 | 11.814 | |
| 1. SEAS LOC | C.956 | [C.765] [C.689] [C.879] | -0.018 | 0.004 | |
| 2. SLV GNP | C.976 | [C.431] [C.462] [C.044] | 0.431 | -0.017 | |
| 3. SVN EXP | C.918 | [C.503] [C.534] [C.614] | 0.462 | 0.044 | |
| 4. SVN IMP | C.923 | [C.503] [C.534] [C.614] | 0.403 | 0.054 | |
| 5. SLIMP/GNP | C.904 | [C.504] [C.535] [C.615] | 0.252 | 0.072 | |
| 6. SEIMP/GNP | U.918 | [C.504] [C.535] [C.615] | 0.304 | 0.094 | |
| 7. SENY CUN | C.976 | [C.892] [C.860] [C.870] | 0.423 | -0.034 | |
| 8. SICER PRO | O.572 | [C.872] [C.872] [C.872] | 0.247 | -0.275 | |
| 9. SSIL PRO | C.983 | [C.872] [C.872] [C.872] | 0.465 | 0.021 | |
| 10. SUV PIPN | C.978 | [C.921] [C.921] [C.921] | 0.359 | -0.033 | |
| 11. SURF RUD | O.704 | [C.507] [C.507] [C.507] | 0.094 | | |
| 12. SURF/GNP | O.684 | [C.218] [C.218] [C.218] | 0.136 | | |
| 13. SFGT AIR | O.843 | [C.141] [C.675] [C.675] | -0.326 | | |
| 14. SARF FCR | O.883 | [C.923] [C.923] [C.923] | -0.116 | 0.134 | |
| 15. SIVSUUS | C.94C | [C.715] [C.715] [C.715] | 0.670 | 0.151 | |
| 16. SICRN DP | C.751 | [C.464] [C.464] [C.464] | 0.114 | | |
| 17. SIV TRET | O.613 | [C.159] [C.159] [C.159] | -0.493 | [-0.587] [C.627] [C.627] | |
| 18. SU ST US | C.594 | C.C17 | 0.013 | | |
| 19. SU SK US | O.512 | -C.444 | -0.126 | [-0.594] [C.793] [C.793] | |
| 20. SU AC US | C.557 | -C.151 | -0.076 | | |
| 21. SU PA US | C.711 | -O.201 | -0.114 | [-0.011] [C.683] [C.683] | |
| 22. SU PJ US | O.557 | [C.006] [C.006] | -0.001 | | |
| 23. SU RS US | C.478 | -C.486 | C.357 | 0.339 | |
| 24. SU TP US | C.651 | -C.371 | 0.122 | [-0.856] [C.262] [C.262] | |
| 25. SU ST CC | C.542 | [C.536] [C.536] [C.536] | -0.420 | 0.262 | |
| 26. SU PK CC | U.8CC | C.475 | C.756 | -0.095 | |
| 27. SU AC CC | O.454 | [C.64] [C.64] [C.64] | 0.170 | | |
| 28. SU PA CC | O.408 | [C.536] [C.536] [C.536] | C.330 | -0.109 | |
| 29. SU PU CC | C.814 | -C.365 | -C.861 | 0.068 | |
| 30. SU NL CC | C.647 | O.407 | O.855 | 0.028 | |
| 31. SU TP CC | C.917 | C.364 | [C.386] [C.386] [C.386] | 0.079 | |

Factor Names:

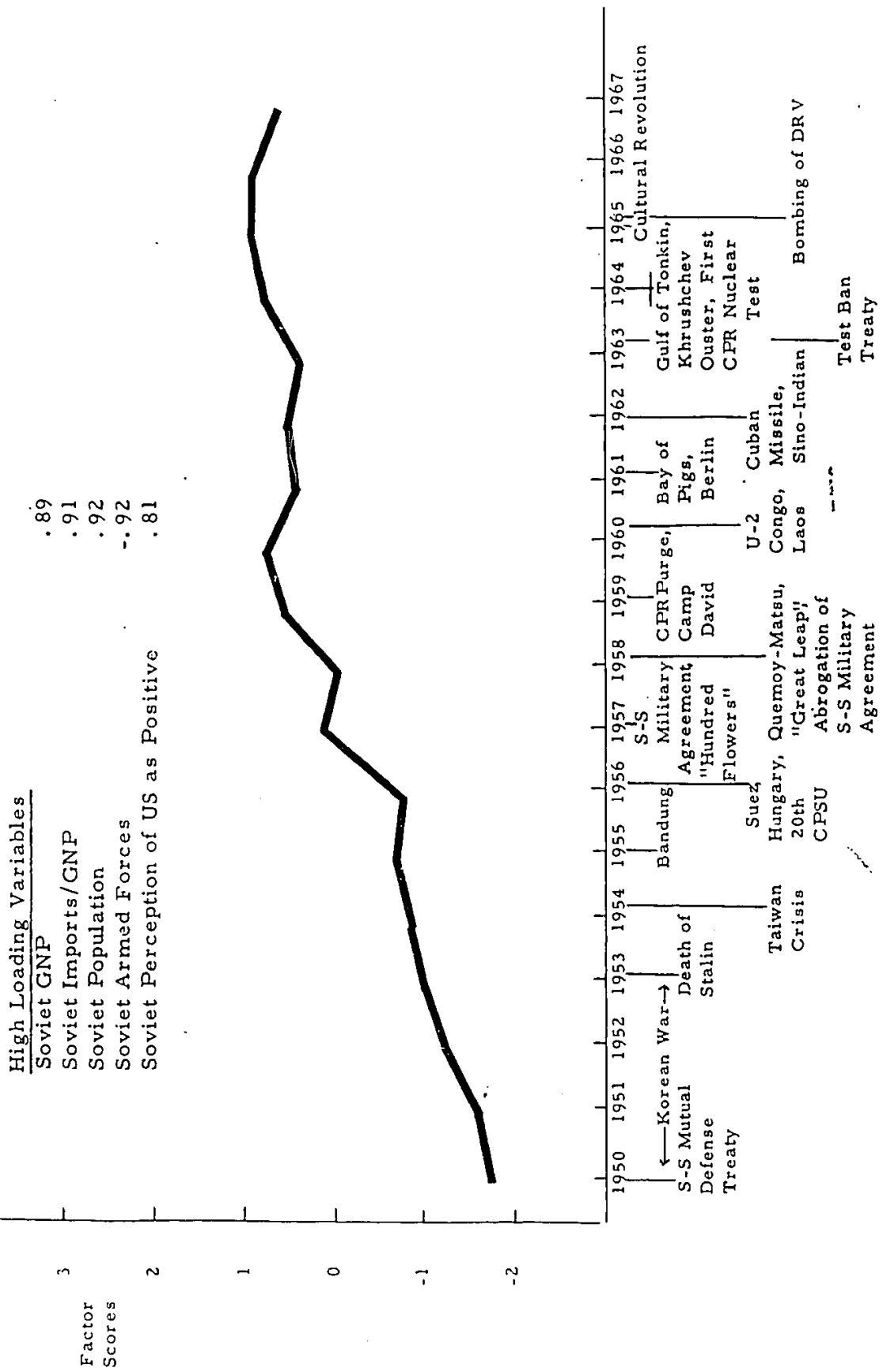
* Industrialization

** Soviet Nuclear Transition and Perception of China as a Paper Tiger

*** Soviet Perception of US as a Threat

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED



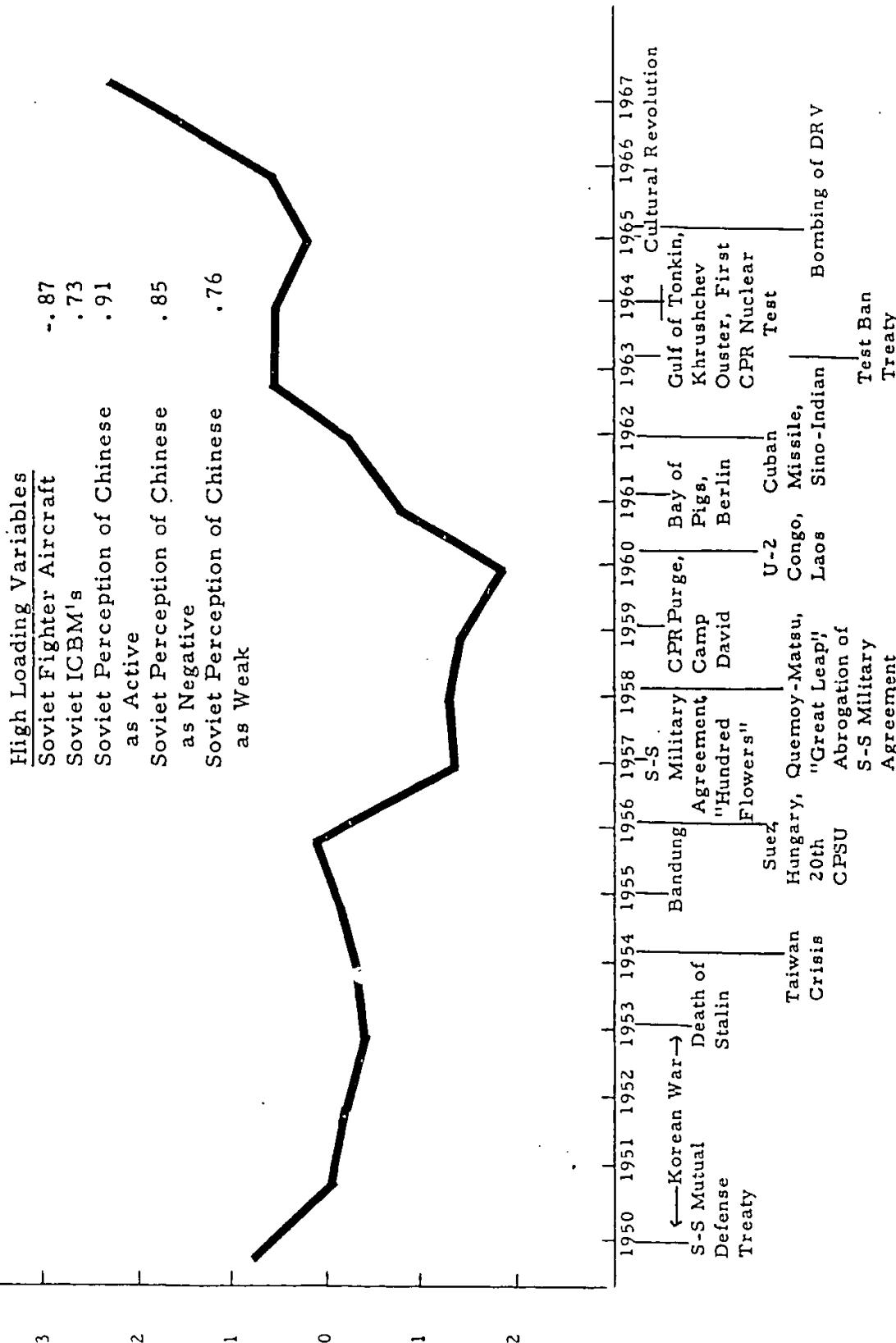
UNCLASSIFIED

IV-23

FIGURE 8

THIRTY-ONE SOVIET ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 1
SOVIET INDUSTRIALIZATION

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

IV-24

FIGURE 9

THIRTY-ONE SOVIET ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2
SOVIET NUCLEAR TRANSITION AND PERCEPTION OF CHINA AS PAPER TIGER

UNCLASSIFIED

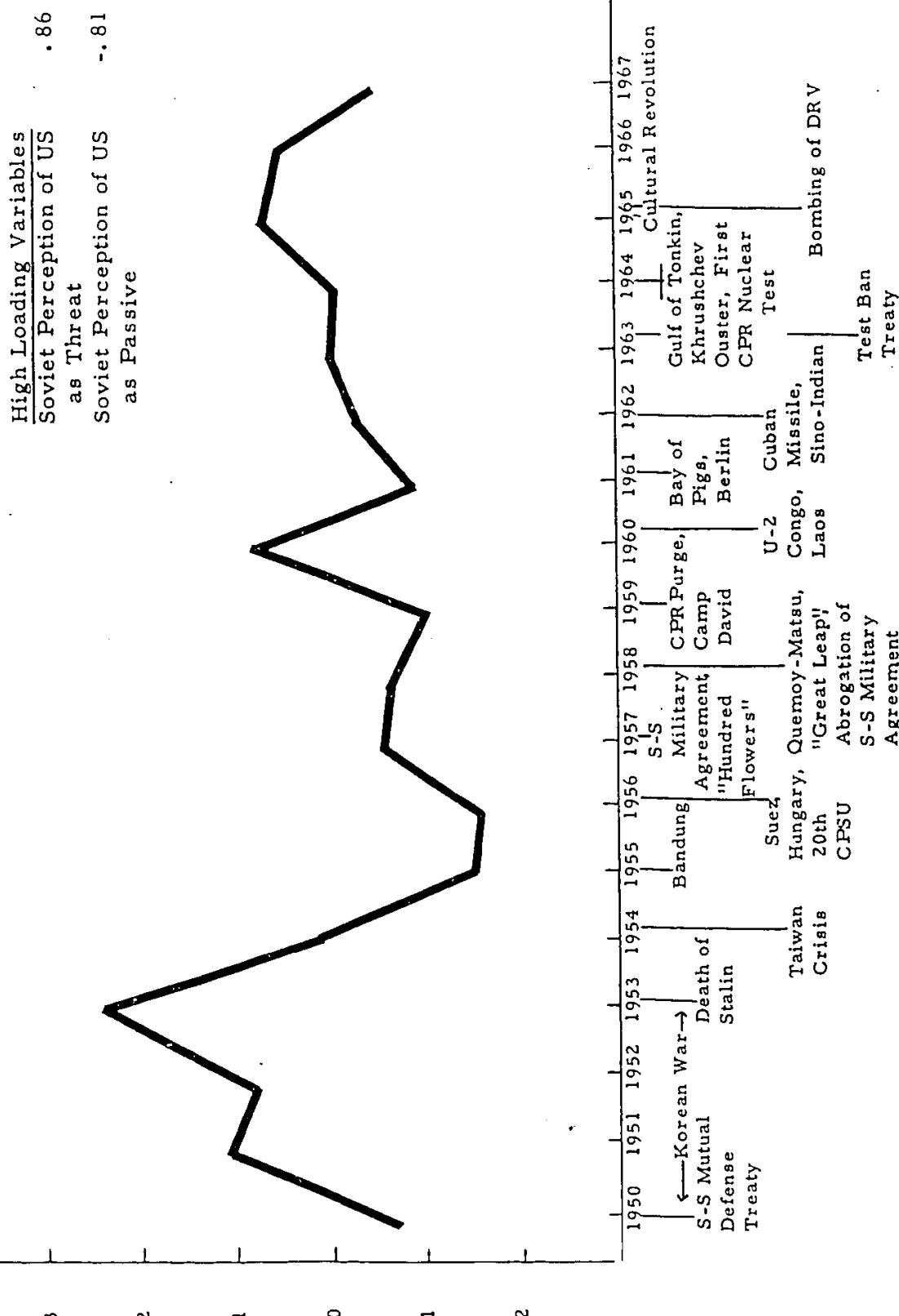
ability to predict cognitive balance when related to international behavior.⁵² This model predicts that if a nation perceives another nation as negative he will also perceive that nation as active and strong--these latter two perceptions being a rationalization of his negative feelings. In this Soviet case, however, there seemed to be a conscious Soviet effort to present the Chinese in highly negative and aggressive terms while concurrently belittling their strength. Whether the Soviet leadership actually perceived the Chinese to be as weak as their statements would indicate is at least questionable. It may be that the Soviets wanted others to view the Chinese as negative and aggressive but they also wanted it firmly established that they themselves did not fear Peking. Thus, we have the "Paper Tiger" syndrome; that is, a set of perceptions which imply that China is bellicose and aggressive but that this makes little difference because of China's weakness and resulting inability to implement her negative and active intentions with concrete actions.

(U) The regularities exhibited in Factor 2 of Figure 7 as contrasted with the irregularities of Factor 2 of Figure 9 also would indicate that Soviet perceptions of Communist China did not change in a regular pattern but rather shifted quite markedly from one year to the next. However, the period after 1958 is quite similar for the two patterns.

(U) The third factor in this analysis is the most irregular of all as can be seen from Figure 10. This pattern is almost exclusively concerned with Soviet perceptions of the US and thus has been named Soviet Perception of US as a Threat Factor. The upward trend in the pattern of Figure 10 from 1961 until 1965 indicates that the Soviets viewed the US as more active and stronger and in more threatening terms during this period. It is interesting to note firstly that since 1965 this trend has reversed itself, and secondly that the Soviet views of the US were independent across time of Soviet views of China. Moscow's perceptions of Peking, for the most part, loaded on a different factor (i.e., were independent of) than did their perceptions of the US. This again does not seem to correspond to the expected behavior hypothesized by Newcomb's model which would suggest that the Soviet view of China should be related---either positively or negatively---to their views of the United States. It also, does not support the conventional wisdom which has stated that changes in Sino-Soviet relations can be explained by changes in their

⁵² See Theodore Newcomb, "An Approach to the Study of Communicative Acts", Psychological Review, Vol. LX, 1953, pp. 393-404. Newcomb, himself, only applied his model to inter-personal relations. Its utility in the realm of interstate behavior has been suggested, however, by several authors. See for example, Ole Holsti, "External Conflict and Internal Consensus," in Philip Stone, et.al, eds., The General Inquirer, Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press, 1966, pp. 343-358; and Hopmann, International Conflict and Cohesion, op. cit.

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

IV-26

FIGURE 10

THIRTY-ONE SOVIET ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 3
SOVIET PERCEPTION OF US AS THREAT

UNCLASSIFIED

views of the United States. It must be kept in mind, however, that our findings apply only to sampled Soviet perceptions aggregated annually over an 18 year period. The 18 annual observations were forced by the fact that data on the selected attributes and interactions were available only for annual periods. The result is that we did not examine shifts in Moscow's perceptions of the US and China for specific high crisis or low crisis time points within this period. Under such conditions the model may not hold true.⁵³ Nevertheless, it would seem to be highly significant that over the long run since 1950, Soviet perceptions of the US were independent of their perceptions of the Chinese.

2. Chinese National Attributes

(U) The statistics and correlations for 30 Chinese attribute and perception variables are given in Tables 12 and 13. The Chinese had no ICBMs deployed at any time during the eighteen year period; consequently, this variable has been deleted from this section of the study.

(U) Distributions for a few of the measures, such as, "aid to less developed countries," "defense budget," "armed forces" and "submarines," in addition to two Soviet perception variables are skewed.

(U) A scanning of the correlation coefficients revealed that the Chinese did not exhibit the same balanced and stable pattern of industrialization found for the Soviets. The measures of economic growth for the Chinese appear to have relatively varied patterns across time.

a. Sixteen Chinese Attributes

(U) As was the case in the analysis of the Soviet attributes, we ran two separate factor analyses with the sixteen "physical" measures taken first. The positive eigenvalues presented in Table 14 indicate that either a two factor (accounting for 76 percent of the variance) or a three factor solution (accounting for almost 85 percent of the variance) best explain the dynamic of Chinese attributes. The two and three factor solutions are presented in Tables 15 and 16. The three factor solution was finally rejected because the additional nine percent of variance added by the third factor decomposed the simple structured pattern of industrialization found in the two-factor solution. The two factor structure is more readily comparable to the Soviet patterns and so is interpreted here.

⁵³ Holsti's work on Sino-Soviet behavior during periods of high crisis, for example, would indicate that it does not. See Holsti, "External Conflict," op. cit.

TABLE 12

16. CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PERCEPTION VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

STATISTICS

| VARIABLE NO. NAME | MEAN | SE | ST DEV | SE | SKEW | KURTOSIS |
|----------------------|------------|-----------|-----------|-----------------|----------|----------|
| 1 CEA1BLIC | 59.444 | 19.652 | 83.375 | 42917.320 | 2.45*** | 0.399 |
| 2 CPK GNP | 68.273 | 3.773 | 16.006 | 1581.774 | -0.733 | 0.130 |
| 3 CPR EXP/T | 1548.500 | 112.982 | 479.343 | 1410586.000 | -0.593 | 0.117 |
| 4 CPR IMP/T | 1439.500 | 106.193 | 450.537 | 1253212.000 | -0.104 | 0.129 |
| 5 CIPP/GNP | 20.611 | 0.677 | 2.870 | 50.861 | 0.551 | 0.202 |
| 6 CEXP/GNP | 22.107 | 0.557 | 2.363 | 34.474 | -0.691 | 0.136 |
| 7 CIRY CUN | 127286.000 | 12639.363 | 79000.125 | 38609863136.000 | -0.256 | 0.079 |
| 8 CAG PKJ | 173269.437 | 3950.911 | 16762.297 | 1734723072.000 | -0.848 | 0.188 |
| 9 CSTL PKU | 5869.887 | 779.974 | 3367.974 | 67559600.000 | -0.437 | 0.093 |
| 10 UPR PRPN | 650551.625 | 16469.398 | 69873.750 | 30143340544.000 | 0.125 | 0.102 |
| 11 CDEF HWD | 5683.332 | 221.003 | 937.036 | 5427893.000 | -1.578** | 0.334 |
| 12 CDEF/GDP | 5.833 | 0.307 | 1.302 | 10.461 | 0.910 | 0.166 |
| 13 CGFT AIR | 1292.722 | 136.175 | 586.229 | 2121763.000 | -0.494 | 0.151 |
| 14 CANN FCA | 3163.444 | 187.555 | 795.642 | 3908394.000 | 1.568** | 0.173 |
| 15 CPR SUJS | 0.167 | 0.008 | 0.373 | 0.857 | 2.131** | 0.233 |
| 16 CPR TKT | 6.6. C56 | 5.273 | 2.394 | 3096.235 | -0.850 | 0.143 |
| 17 CC ST US | 3864.033 | 104.906 | 444.654 | 1220696.000 | 0.257 | 0.093 |
| 18 CC KK US | 440.889 | 27.047 | 118.146 | 86179.375 | 0.112 | 0.131 |
| 19 CC AC US | 3874.667 | 113.402 | 481.125 | 1429151.000 | 0.160 | 0.148 |
| 20 CC PA US | 698.222 | 42.783 | 181.511 | 2034CK.250 | 0.266 | 0.151 |
| 21 CC PD US | 1235.773 | 35.857 | 364.261 | 819197.875 | -0.477 | 0.173 |
| 22 CC NG US | 2791.111 | 143.257 | 667.786 | 2280683.000 | -0.052 | 0.125 |
| 23 CC TP US | 42553.664 | 3279.436 | 13913.469 | 1195161824.000 | 0.129 | 0.096 |
| 24 CC ST SU | 3769.611 | 76.936 | 326.411 | 657797.125 | 0.100 | 0.139 |
| 25 CC KK SU | 281.633 | 32.065 | 139.520 | 120180.312 | 0.764 | 0.125 |
| 26 CC AC SU | 2594.278 | 34.150 | 357.018 | 786945.125 | -0.590 | 0.125 |
| 27 CC PA SU | 817.389 | 35.061 | 148.753 | 136614.375 | -0.335 | 0.104 |
| 28 CC PQ SU | 3064.500 | 138.459 | 749.564 | 3947018.000 | -0.799 | 0.160 |
| 29 CC NG SU | 590.544 | 157.183 | 666.873 | 2745672.000 | 1.525** | 0.185 |
| 30 CC TP SU | 11293.441 | 1033.017 | 7760.227 | 373721088.000 | 1.546** | 0.204 |

SE = SKEW
SE = KURTOSIS* SIGNIFICANT AT .05 LEVEL
** SIGNIFICANT AT .01 LEVEL

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED
IV-20

TABLE 13

16 CHINESE HABITUAL ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PERCEPTION VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

CORRELATIONS

| NO. VARIABLE | CEAIDLC | CPR GNP | CPR EXP | CPR IMP | CIMP/GNP | CENY CON | CAGR PRO | CSTL PRO | CPR POPN | CDEF BUD | CDEF/GNP |
|--------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 |
| 1 CEAIDLC | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2 CPR GNP | 0.4698 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 3 CPR EXP | 0.4035 | 0.9844 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 4 CPR IMP | 0.2757 | 0.9272 | 0.9284 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 5 CIMP/GNP | -0.1244 | 0.4619 | 0.4814 | 0.7351 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 6 CEXP/GNP | 0.2455 | 0.6507 | 0.9201 | 0.6554 | 0.4191 | 1.0000 | | | | | |
| 7 CENY CON | 0.6220 | 0.6338 | 0.6306 | 0.6822 | 0.1618 | 0.7479 | 1.0000 | | | | |
| 8 CAGR PRO | 0.1384 | 0.6390 | 0.6263 | 0.6081 | 0.4545 | 0.6336 | 0.3736 | 1.0000 | | | |
| 9 CSTL PRO | 0.5253 | 0.8533 | 0.8391 | 0.7436 | 0.2521 | 0.7030 | 0.9279 | 0.3432 | 1.0000 | | |
| 10 CPR PRO | 0.5826 | 0.6357 | 0.6419 | 0.7531 | 0.3160 | 0.7663 | 0.9481 | 0.4842 | 0.7080 | 1.0000 | |
| 11 CDEF BUD | 0.2702 | 0.6148 | 0.6153 | 0.6568 | 0.6128 | 0.5955 | 0.6240 | 0.6121 | 0.5571 | 0.6831 | 1.0000 |
| 12 CDEF/GNP | -0.2251 | -0.3684 | -0.3401 | -0.0431 | 0.3990 | -0.3161 | -0.2770 | -0.1440 | -0.2648 | -0.0733 | 0.2162 |
| 13 CFGT A12 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 |
| 14 CAKH FOR | C.4639 | 0.8448 | 0.6544 | 0.7787 | 0.3925 | 0.8209 | 0.8917 | 0.6770 | 0.8109 | 0.9468 | 0.7629 |
| 15 CPR SURS | 0.4704 | -0.8668 | -0.8597 | -0.7535 | -0.3570 | -0.7900 | 0.7549 | -0.7132 | -0.7058 | -0.7737 | -0.7289 |
| 16 CPR TRET | 0.5549 | 0.5968 | 0.5334 | 0.3362 | -0.1362 | 0.4502 | 0.5224 | 0.4270 | 0.4887 | 0.3666 | 0.3027 |
| 17 CC ST US | -0.1089 | -0.6595 | -0.0880 | -0.2133 | -0.3208 | 0.0047 | 0.1794 | 0.0493 | 0.0324 | 0.0138 | 0.2051 |
| 18 CC HK US | -0.0147 | -0.1793 | -0.1699 | -0.1372 | 0.0369 | -0.2001 | -0.2793 | -0.0169 | -0.2305 | -0.2235 | -0.1472 |
| 19 CC AC US | -0.1041 | 0.0945 | 0.0473 | 0.0501 | 0.1123 | 0.0060 | 0.0827 | 0.1245 | -0.0699 | -0.0826 | 0.3463 |
| 20 CC PA JS | 0.1045 | -0.1617 | -0.1063 | -0.0452 | 0.0448 | -0.0672 | -0.1189 | -0.3324 | -0.1881 | -0.0304 | -0.3101 |
| 21 CC PO US | C.5507 | C.5432 | C.5135 | C.3806 | -0.0874 | 0.3992 | 0.4993 | 0.2934 | 0.5725 | 0.4843 | 0.0933 |
| 22 CC NG US | -0.2796 | -0.6543 | -0.6799 | -0.6513 | -0.4307 | -0.6554 | -0.3600 | -0.6089 | -0.3458 | -0.4388 | -0.4133 |
| 23 CC TP US | -0.2377 | -0.3537 | -0.4006 | -C.4362 | -0.3374 | -0.3786 | -0.0798 | -0.2799 | -0.1723 | -0.2556 | -0.0302 |
| 24 CC ST SU | -0.2408 | -0.2029 | -0.1920 | -0.3167 | -0.3446 | -0.0519 | -0.1185 | -0.1750 | -0.2223 | -0.3070 | -0.2423 |

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 13 - cont'd-

16. INTRINSIC EVALUATION ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PREDICTOR VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

| NU. VARIABLE | CE: TLD/C | CPR | GNP | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | |
|--------------|-----------|---------|---------|--------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | | | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 |
| 25 CC HK SU | 0.6144 | 0.4860 | 0.4996 | 0.5063 | 0.2806 | 0.4790 | 0.5739 | 0.3480 | 0.5118 | 0.7463 | 0.5146 | 0.2605 |
| 26 CC AC SU | 0.4970 | 0.8193 | 0.8312 | 0.8064 | 0.5370 | 0.8103 | 0.7212 | 0.7297 | 0.6719 | 0.8015 | 0.7764 | -0.0440 |
| 27 CC PA SU | 0.3641 | 0.2630 | 0.2385 | 0.2937 | 0.2060 | 0.2590 | 0.2054 | 0.2110 | 0.2494 | 0.3762 | 0.1977 | 0.0899 |
| 28 CC PU SU | -0.4879 | -0.5826 | -0.6255 | -0.6231 | -0.3279 | -0.6094 | -0.6242 | -0.3060 | -0.6417 | -0.7946 | -0.4263 | -0.1660 |
| 29 CC NI SU | 0.5377 | 0.4483 | 0.4617 | 0.4737 | 0.2186 | 0.4241 | 0.6180 | 0.2322 | 0.5984 | 0.7833 | 0.4509 | 0.2809 |
| 30 CC TP SU | 0.5767 | 0.4957 | 0.5141 | 0.5079 | 0.2642 | 0.4892 | 0.6754 | 0.3051 | 0.6281 | 0.8308 | 0.5323 | 0.2630 |

- 2 -

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 13 - cont'd-

16 CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PERCEPTION VARIABLES 1951 - 1967

CORRELATIONS

| NO. VARIABLE | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 |
|--------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| 13 CGFT AIR | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 14 CARM FJR | -0.8126 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 15 CPR SUBS | C.6207 | -0.3236 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 16 CPR TRET | C.3905 | -0.6389 | -0.1409 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 17 CC ST US | C.0.968 | 0.0074 | -0.2587 | C.0.2624 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 18 CC WK US | -0.0.2603 | C.0.2210 | -0.0.2910 | -0.0.2248 | -0.0.1222 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 19 CC AC US | 0.0.0532 | -0.0.1874 | -0.0.2866 | C.0.3809 | 0.0.5293 | -0.0.3188 | 1.0000 | | | | | |
| 20 CC PA US | -C.0.1439 | 0.0.2839 | 0.0.1218 | -0.0.5299 | -0.0.3145 | 0.0.3523 | -0.0.5088 | 1.0000 | | | | |
| 21 CC PU US | 0.0.4470 | -C.0.4177 | 0.0.2327 | 0.0.4252 | -0.0.2044 | -0.0.1126 | -0.0.4041 | -0.0.0099 | 1.0000 | | | |
| 22 CC NG US | -0.0.5048 | 0.0.7358 | -0.0.3086 | -0.0.4406 | 0.0.4627 | 0.0.1144 | -0.0.0444 | C.0.1942 | -0.0.1964 | 1.0000 | | |
| 23 CC TP US | -0.0.2117 | C.0.3723 | -0.0.3731 | -0.0.0194 | 0.0.8555 | -C.0.1083 | 0.0.5246 | -0.0.2264 | -0.0.2935 | 0.0.7742 | 1.0000 | |
| 24 CC ST SU | -0.0.2314 | 0.0.2059 | -0.0.5959 | -0.0.0170 | 0.0.4846 | 0.0.4034 | 0.0.1800 | 0.0.0944 | -0.0.0854 | 0.0.3661 | 0.0.4784 | 1.0000 |
| 25 CC WK SU | 0.0.0579 | -0.0.5205 | C.0.7271 | C.0.1471 | -0.0.2367 | -0.0.0931 | -0.0.2667 | 0.0.2216 | 0.0.2221 | -0.0.4550 | -0.0.4787 | -0.0.6431 |
| 26 CC AC SU | C.0.8638 | -C.0.8589 | 0.0.5020 | 0.0.4835 | -0.0.0923 | -0.0.0523 | 0.0.0792 | -0.0.1031 | 0.0.3492 | -0.0.7097 | -0.0.4244 | -0.0.2517 |
| 27 CC PA SU | C.0.2740 | -0.0.2939 | 0.0.007 | -0.0.0028 | -0.0.4967 | -0.0.2045 | -0.0.4045 | 0.0.0638 | C.0.2831 | -0.0.3870 | -0.0.5822 | -0.0.7754 |
| 28 CC PJ SU | -0.0.6784 | C.0.5083 | -0.0.8068 | -0.0.0782 | 0.0.3534 | 0.0.0547 | 0.0.4343 | -0.0.2616 | -0.0.3033 | 0.0.5063 | 0.0.5983 | 0.0.5815 |
| 29 CC NG SU | 0.0.6222 | -0.0.3881 | 0.0.8166 | 0.0.0021 | -0.0.1800 | -0.0.1530 | -0.0.3595 | 0.0.2410 | 0.0.3451 | -0.0.2106 | -0.0.3210 | -0.0.5939 |
| 30 CC TP SU | 0.0.7244 | -0.0.4577 | 0.0.7386 | 0.0.0356 | -0.0.1427 | -0.0.0979 | -0.0.3291 | 0.0.2542 | 0.0.3468 | -0.0.2300 | -0.0.3025 | -0.0.5260 |

UNCLASSIFIED
TV-31

TABLE 13 - cont'd-

to Changes in National Attributes and 14 Description Variables 1950 - 1967

CORRELATIONS

| NO. VARIABLE | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 |
|--------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| 13. CGFT AIR | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 14. CARK FOR | -0.8126 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 15. CPR SUBS | C.6207 | -0.3236 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 16. CPR TRET | 0.3905 | -0.6349 | -0.1449 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 17. CC ST US | 0.0968 | 0.0074 | -0.2587 | C.2624 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 18. CC HK US | -0.2603 | C.221C | -0.2910 | -0.2248 | -0.1222 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 19. CC AC US | 0.0532 | -0.1474 | -0.2866 | C.3809 | 0.5293 | -0.3188 | 1.0000 | | | | | |
| 20. CC PA US | -C.1435 | 0.2834 | 0.1218 | -0.5299 | -0.3145 | 0.3523 | -0.5088 | 1.0000 | | | | |
| 21. CC PU US | 0.4470 | -C.4177 | 0.2327 | 0.4252 | -0.2004 | -0.1126 | -0.4041 | -0.0099 | 1.0000 | | | |
| 22. CC NG US | -0.5098 | 0.1358 | -0.3086 | -0.4406 | 0.4627 | 0.1144 | -0.0444 | 0.1842 | -0.1964 | 1.0000 | | |
| 23. CC TP US | -0.2117 | C.3723 | -0.3731 | -0.0174 | 0.0553 | -0.1083 | 0.5246 | -0.2264 | -0.2935 | 0.7742 | 1.0000 | |
| 24. CC ST SU | -0.2314 | 0.2059 | -0.5959 | -0.0170 | 0.4846 | 0.4064 | 0.1880 | 0.0944 | -0.0854 | 0.3661 | 0.4764 | 1.0000 |
| 25. CC NK SU | 0.0515 | -0.5205 | C.7271 | C.1471 | -0.2367 | -0.0931 | -0.2667 | 0.2216 | -0.4550 | -0.4787 | -0.6431 | |
| 26. CC AC SU | C.8638 | -0.8589 | 0.5020 | 0.4835 | -0.0923 | -0.0523 | 0.0792 | -0.1031 | 0.3492 | -0.7097 | -0.4244 | -0.2517 |
| 27. CC PA SU | 0.2140 | -0.2939 | 0.4007 | -0.0028 | -0.4967 | -0.2045 | -0.4045 | -0.0638 | 0.2831 | -0.3870 | -0.5822 | -0.7754 |
| 28. CC PU SU | -0.6764 | 0.5083 | -0.8068 | -0.6782 | 0.3534 | 0.0547 | 0.4343 | -0.2616 | -0.3033 | 0.5063 | 0.5983 | 0.5815 |
| 29. CC NG SU | 0.5622 | -C.3481 | 0.8166 | 0.0621 | -0.1808 | -0.1530 | -0.3595 | 0.2410 | 0.3451 | -0.2106 | -0.3210 | -0.5939 |
| 30. CC TP SU | 0.7244 | -0.4577 | 0.7386 | 0.0356 | -0.1427 | -0.0979 | -0.3291 | 0.2542 | 0.3468 | -0.2300 | -0.3025 | -0.5260 |

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 13 - cont'd-

16 CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PERCEPTION VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

| NO. VARIABLE | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------|--------------|--------|--------|---------|---------|---------|--------|---------|---------|--------|--------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | CC | HK | SU | AC | PA | PQ | SU | CC | NG | SU | CC | TP | SU |
| 25 CC HK SU | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 26 CC AC SU | | 0.6796 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 27 CC PA SU | | | 0.6184 | 0.1984 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 28 CC PU SU | | | | -0.9229 | -0.6650 | -0.6115 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 29 CC NG SU | | | | | 0.9145 | 0.5404 | 0.6045 | -0.8977 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 30 CC TP SU | | | | | | 0.5160 | 0.6125 | 0.5856 | -0.4868 | 0.9804 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 14

| No. | FACTENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY | |
|-----|-------------|------------------------|------------|
| | | ALL (16) FACTORS | Cumulative |
| 1 | 0.693 | 60.6 | 60.6 |
| 2 | 0.476 | 15.5 | 76.1 |
| 3 | 0.417 | 8.9 | 84.9 |
| 4 | 0.915 | 5.1 | 90.0 |
| 5 | 0.530 | 3.4 | 93.4 |
| 6 | 0.415 | 2.6 | 96.0 |
| 7 | 0.237 | 1.5 | 97.5 |
| 8 | 0.164 | 1.0 | 98.5 |
| 9 | 0.125 | 0.8 | 99.1 |
| 10 | 0.055 | 0.3 | 99.6 |
| 11 | 0.635 | 0.2 | 99.8 |
| 12 | 0.027 | 0.1 | 99.9 |
| 13 | 0.007 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 14 | 0.003 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 15 | 0.001 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 16 | 0.000 | 0.0 | 100.0 |

TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = 16.000
 COMMUNALITY OVER 16 FACTORS = 16.000

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 15

Two Factor Solution

16 CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES

| NO. | NAME | VARIABLE ? FACTORS | COMMUNALITY | FACTOR NUMBER | | ROTATED FACTORS | FACTOR MATRIX |
|-----|----------|-----------------------|-------------|-------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------|------------------|
| | | | | SUM OF SQUARES OVER VARIABLES | PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | | |
| 1 | CEADOLDC | 0.426 | 0.380 | <u>(-C.53)</u> | | | |
| 2 | CPR GNP | 0.936 | -0.351 | <u>(L.902)</u> | | | |
| 3 | CPR FXPY | 0.928 | 0.301 | <u>(U.915)</u> | | | |
| 4 | CPR LAPT | 0.859 | -0.308 | <u>(C.927)</u> | | | |
| 5 | CIMP/GNP | 0.690 | 0.632 | <u>(C.632)</u> | | | |
| 6 | CEXP/GNP | 0.773 | 0.847 | <u>(L.C.539)</u> | | | |
| 7 | CENY CUR | 0.834 | 0.819 | <u>(O.H47)</u> | | | |
| 8 | CAGN PRO | 0.457 | -0.405 | <u>(C.765)</u> | | | |
| 9 | CSTL PRO | 0.784 | -0.596 | <u>(C.618)</u> | | | |
| 10 | CPR JPN | 0.864 | 0.618 | <u>(C.911)</u> | | | |
| 11 | CCFF RUD | 0.671 | 0.113 | <u>(Q.H11)</u> | | | |
| 12 | CCFF/GNP | 0.823 | 0.818 | <u>(U.901)</u> | | | |
| 13 | CGFT AIR | 0.900 | 0.934 | <u>(D.93H)</u> | | | |
| 14 | CARM FOP | 0.829 | 0.367 | <u>(C.P35)</u> | | | |
| 15 | CPR SJUS | 0.580 | 0.371 | <u>(L.665)</u> | | | |
| 16 | CPR TRET | 0.616 | 0.337 | <u>(-D.829)</u> | | | |

Factor Names:

* Industrialization

** Portion of Chinese GNP Allocated to Defense

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 16

**Three Factor Solution
16 COUNTRIES NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES**

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | FACTOR NUMBER 1 | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | |
|-----------------|-----------|--------------------------|--------------------|-----------------------|------------------|----------------|
| | | | | FACTORED VARIANCE | ROTATED VARIANCE | ROTATED FACTOR |
| 1 | CETADOLIC | 0.663 | -0.874 | -0.291 | -0.757 | -0.503 |
| 2 | COP GNP | 0.947 | 0.718 | -0.267 | -0.582 | -0.603 |
| 3 | COP EXP | 0.941 | 0.743 | -0.224 | -0.333 | -0.454 |
| 4 | COP INT | 0.998 | 0.875 | 0.333 | 0.333 | 0.454 |
| 5 | CYPD/CAPD | 0.941 | 0.743 | 0.466 | 0.466 | 0.466 |
| 6 | CEXP/GDP | 0.912 | 0.744 | -0.212 | -0.212 | -0.442 |
| 7 | CONY TGN | 0.941 | 0.744 | -0.190 | -0.190 | -0.374 |
| 8 | CAGP 227 | 0.721 | 0.824 | -0.192 | -0.078 | -0.120 |
| 9 | CSTL 900 | 0.971 | 0.203 | -0.120 | -0.831 | -0.462 |
| 10 | COP INT | 0.974 | 0.490 | 0.124 | -0.380 | -0.380 |
| 11 | CNCF 910 | 0.585 | 0.716 | 0.157 | 0.157 | 0.157 |
| 12 | COEF/GDP | 0.891 | 0.674 | 0.431 | 0.431 | 0.431 |
| 13 | CEGT 110 | 0.915 | 0.531 | 0.307 | 0.307 | 0.307 |
| 14 | CARM ENR | 0.960 | 0.709 | 0.314 | 0.314 | 0.314 |
| 15 | CPR SURS | 0.780 | 0.263 | 0.160 | 0.160 | 0.160 |
| 16 | COP TST | 0.952 | 0.260 | 0.372 | 0.372 | 0.372 |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) The first factor in the two-factor solution, Industrialization, although weaker than the comparable Soviet pattern, still accounts for 57 percent of total variance. This pattern, shown in Figure 11 however, does not exhibit as strong a pattern of growth in industrialization as the comparable Soviet pattern. Interestingly the variable "Chinese armed forces" loaded negatively on this factor and, as in the Soviet pattern, it is inversely related to industrialization. A further analysis of the pattern reveals a positive growth rate in Chinese industrialization until 1959--that is, until the effect of the economic chaos caused by Great Leap policies became pervasive. The steady growth rate until this time, due in part to the consolidation efforts of the new Communist regime in the early fifties and later to their successful implementation of the first five-year plan, corresponds closely to the periodization of Chinese economic growth presented by most economists who have dealt with China.⁵⁴ The decline in the growth of industrialization continued after 1959 until the 1961-1962 period when it leveled off and began a rapidly increasing rise lasting until at least 1967. This again corresponds closely to the economists' periodization called "recovery and readjustment."⁵⁵ Noteworthy is the fact that through at least the end of 1967, there was no indication of any adverse affect on China's overall industrialization drive resulting from the disruption caused by the Great Cultural Revolution. This result is contrary to much that has been written. It may be, however, that just as the effect of Great Leap policies introduced in late 1957 and early 1958 had no noticeable effect until 1959 so, too, the effects of the Cultural Revolution may have no noticeable effect on industrialization rates until 1968 or 1969. That is, there may be a one or two year lag between new policies, political disorder, and reorganization and the observable effects on China's industrialization.

(U) The second pattern which we characterized as the Portion of Chinese GNP Allocated to Defense shows a slow decline through 1964 followed by a sharp up-swing. (See Figure 12). It accounts for almost nineteen percent of the variance. Of interest on this factor is the negative correlation of "treaties signed" which shows a general increase to 1964 and then falls sharply after that. If "total number of treaties signed by the Chinese" taps Chinese involvement with and willingness to participate in the international system then, since, 1964 Peking has exhibited a strong isolationist and withdrawal behavior. Moreover, coinciding with this withdrawal has been ever increasing military expenditures. Such behavior

⁵⁴ See, for example, Arthur Ashbrook, "Main Lines of Chinese Economic Policy," in An Economic Profile of Mainland China, Washington: GPO 1967; T. C. Lin and K. C. Yeh, The Economy of the Chinese Mainland, 1933-1959, Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1965, and Alexander Eckstein, Communist China's Economic Growth and Foreign Trade, New York: McGraw-Hill, 1967.

⁵⁵ Ibid.

UNCLASSIFIED

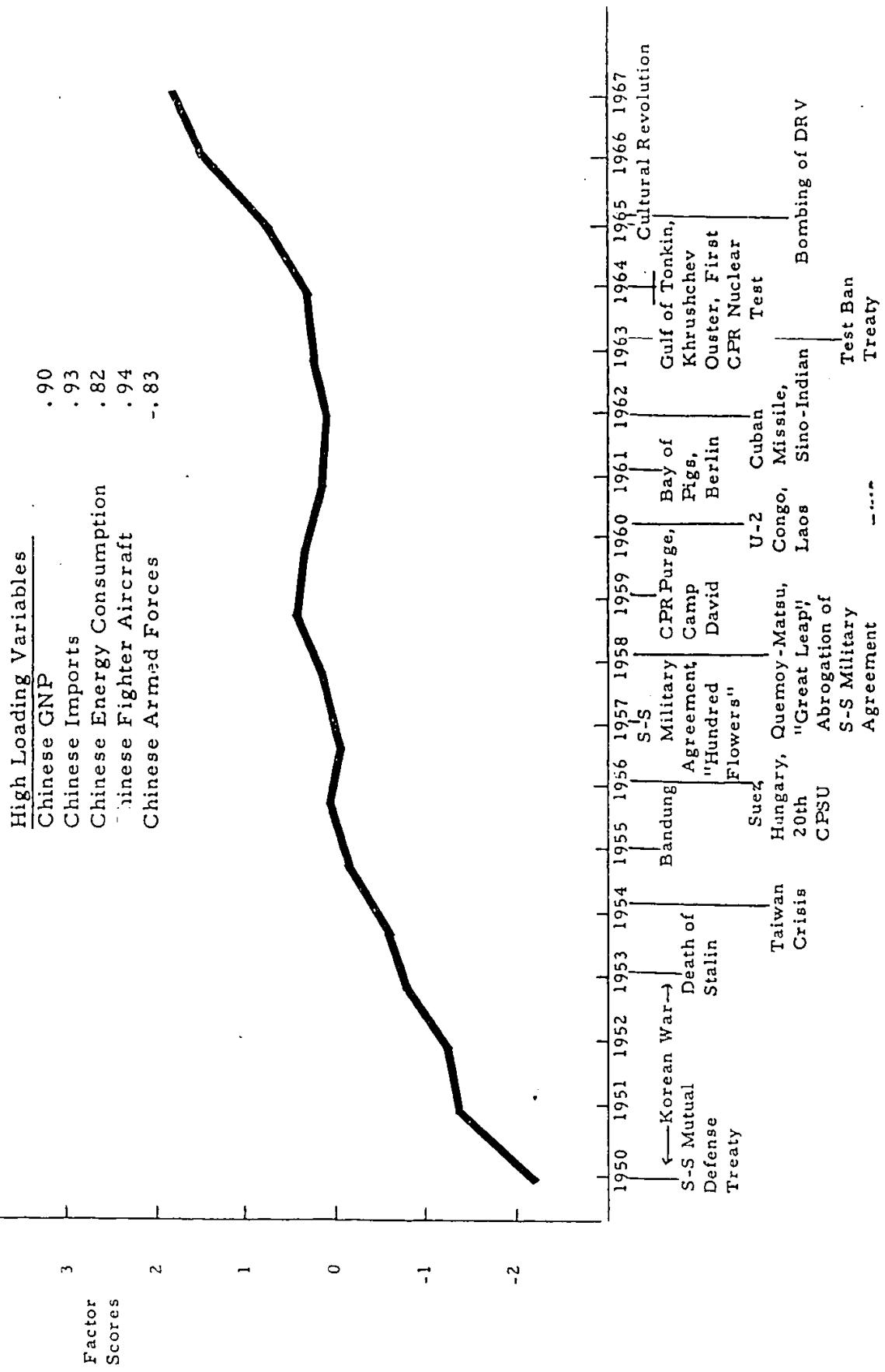


FIGURE 11

SIXTEEN CHINESE ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 1
CHINESE INDUSTRIALIZATION

UNCLASSIFIED

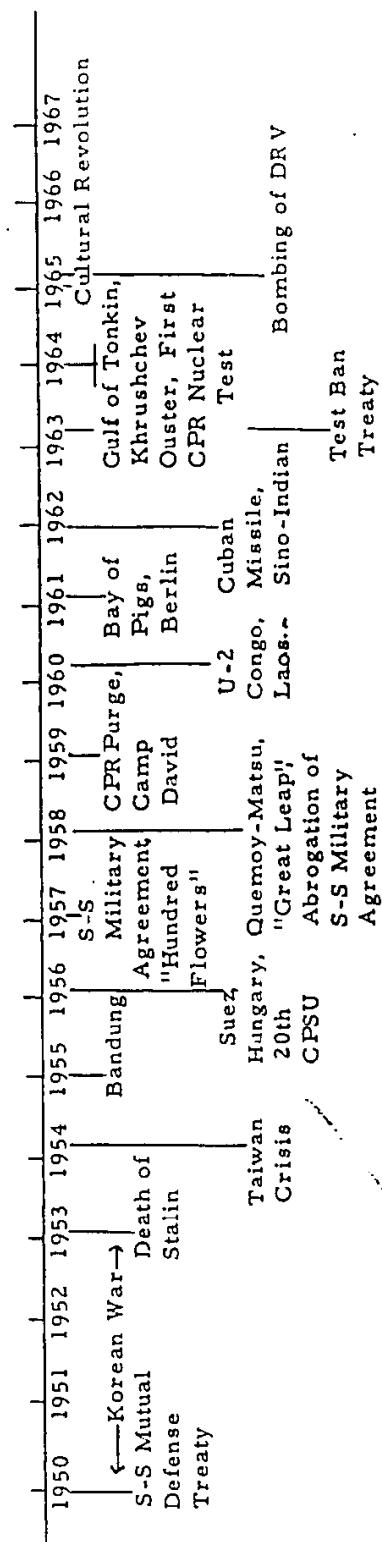
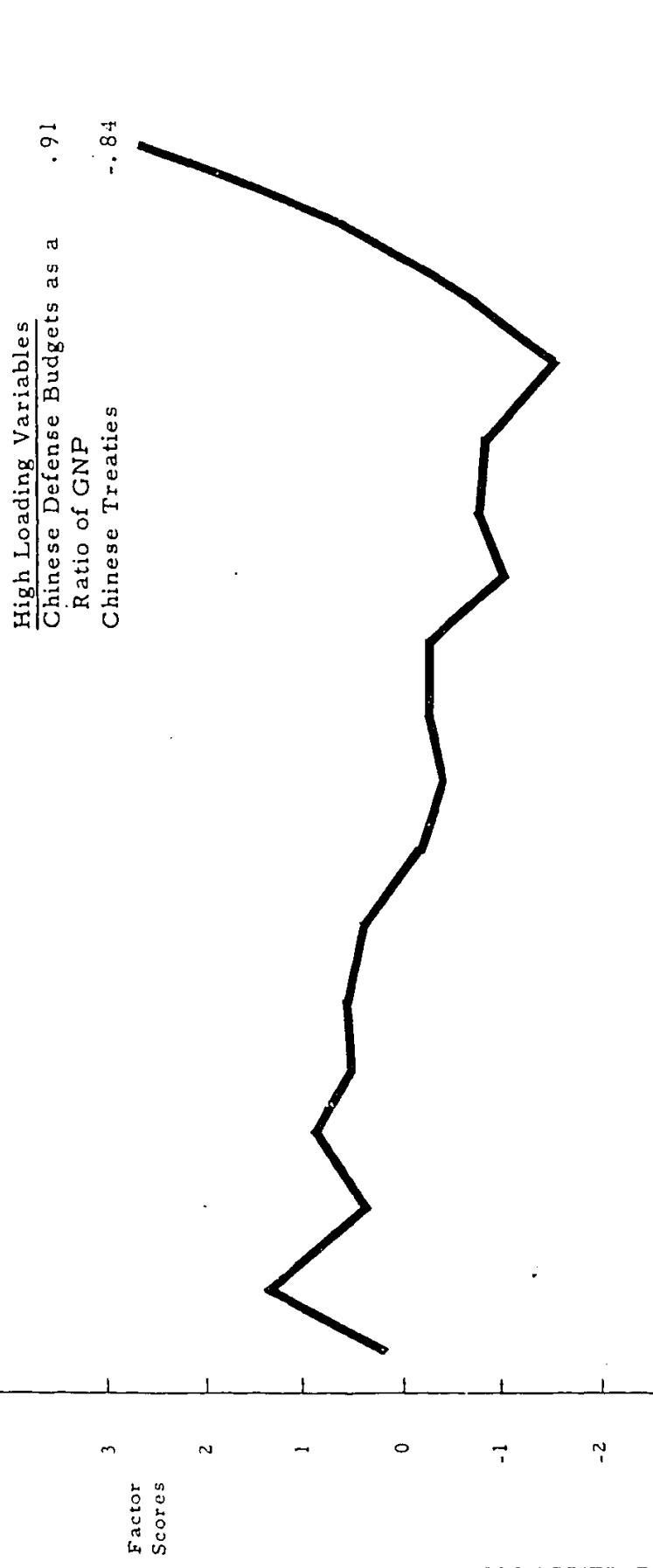


FIGURE 12

SIXTEEN CHINESE ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2
PORTION OF CHINESE GNP ALLOCATED TO DEFENSE

UNCLASSIFIED

supports the view that a precursor to the Cultural Revolution was the attempted consolidation of power at home by use of external threats, primarily from the US and the Soviet Union, to China's continued existence. That is, the attempt to consolidate control at home was justified by the increasing threat from the international system which in turn justified greater military expenditures.

b. Thirty Chinese Attributes

(U) When the perception variables are added to the analysis, it is no longer possible to maintain the highly parsimonious solutions we had before. The positive eigenvalues of Table 17 suggest a pattern of five factors which explain almost eighty-five percent of the total variance. The five factor solution is shown in Table 18. The plot of scores for these factors are present in Figures 13 through 17.

(U) The first pattern in this analysis is again the familiar Industrialization factor which accounts for 31.5% of the total variance. In addition to the high loading variables previously noted on this factor, we have in this analysis two new variables loading highly: "Chinese fighter aircraft" and "Chinese perception of the Soviets as more active." Although these additional loadings make for a slightly more erratic growth pattern, one which peaks in 1959 and then drops off until 1963, it still has the same basic characteristics as its counterpart in the previous analysis. The second and fifth patterns are quite erratic and are primarily defined by changing Chinese perceptions of the US; the second being defined by changing Chinese perceptions of the US as a threat and as strong, and the fifth by Chinese perceptions of the US as weak and passive. The fourth pattern is quite similar to factor two in the previous analysis. The major difference between the two being the inclusion of a new variable, "Chinese perceptions of the US as positive," on the dimension. The new loading would seem to add additional support to our previous interpretation of the pattern. In this case, the more the Chinese perceived the US positively, the more they participated in the international system (as measured by treaties signed) and the less they increased their military expenditures. On the other hand, the less positively they perceived the US, the less they participated in interstate negotiations and the more they increased their own military expenditures.

(U) Perhaps the most interesting of these patterns is factor three "Chinese Perception of Soviets as Paper Tiger, in which the Chinese perceive the Soviets in weak, negative, and threatening terms. The loadings here are quite consistent with the year 1959 being the break point where the Chinese perceptions of the Soviets are reversed (See Figure 15). A comparison of this pattern with the second factor of the Soviet 31 variable analysis, the Soviet Nuclear Transition and Perception of China as a Paper Tiger (Figure 9), reveals that although the turning point in

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 17

30 Chinese Attributes

TABLE OF POSITIVE EIGENVALUES

| NO. | EIGENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY ALL (18) FACTORS | Each Factor | Cumulative |
|-----|------------|--|-------------|------------|
| 1 | 13.862 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 |
| 2 | 4.774 | 15.9 | 61.9 | |
| 3 | 2.574 | 8.6 | 70.5 | |
| 4 | 2.564 | 8.6 | 73.8 | |
| 5 | 1.821 | 6.0 | 25.8 | |
| 6 | 1.147 | 3.8 | 68.7 | |
| 7 | 0.782 | 2.6 | 91.3 | |
| 8 | 0.685 | 2.3 | 93.6 | |
| 9 | 0.521 | 1.7 | 95.3 | |
| 10 | 0.471 | 1.6 | 96.9 | |
| 11 | 0.356 | 1.2 | 98.1 | |
| 12 | 0.194 | 0.6 | 98.7 | |
| 13 | 0.135 | 0.4 | 99.2 | |
| 14 | 0.122 | 0.4 | 99.6 | |
| 15 | 0.085 | 0.3 | 99.8 | |
| 16 | 0.079 | 0.1 | 99.9 | |
| 17 | 0.014 | 0.1 | 100.0 | |
| 18 | 0.000 | 0.0 | | |

TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = 30.000
 COMMUNALITY OVER 18 FACTORS = 30.000

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 18

16 CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 14 PERCEPTION VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY 5 FACTORS | FACTOR NUMBER | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | | | |
|-----------------|-----------|--------------------------|---------------|-----------------------|-------------|------------|------------|--------|
| | | | | 1* | 2** | 3*** | 4**** | 5***** |
| 1 | CEADLDC | 0.647 | 0.187 | 0.062 | -0.494 | [-0.603] | 0.006 | |
| 2 | CPR GNP | 0.942 | [0.867] | 0.077 | -0.251 | -0.342 | -0.060 | |
| 3 | CPR EXP T | 0.945 | [0.880] | 0.104 | -0.262 | -0.301 | -0.015 | |
| 4 | CPR IMP T | 0.881 | [0.879] | 0.183 | -0.275 | -0.316 | 0.014 | |
| 5 | CIMP/GNP | 0.839 | [0.860] | 0.236 | -0.283 | [-0.582] | 0.051 | |
| 6 | CEXP/GNP | 0.819 | [0.845] | 0.065 | -0.223 | -0.227 | 0.021 | |
| 7 | CENY CON | 0.946 | [0.878] | -0.245 | [-0.539] | -0.432 | -0.076 | |
| 8 | CAGR PRO | 0.634 | [0.770] | 0.124 | -0.005 | -0.031 | -0.159 | |
| 9 | CSTL PRO | 0.831 | [0.615] | -0.108 | [-0.510] | -0.417 | -0.052 | |
| 10 | CPK PDPN | 0.975 | [0.666] | -0.075 | [-0.671] | -0.261 | -0.016 | |
| 11 | COLF HUD | 0.847 | [0.753] | -0.204 | [-0.347] | 0.229 | -0.256 | |
| 12 | COEF/GNP | 0.884 | [0.833] | 0.038 | -0.400 | [0.870] | 0.154 | |
| 13 | CFGT AIR | 0.937 | [0.780] | -0.117 | [-0.530] | -0.163 | -0.087 | |
| 14 | CARM FOR | 0.884 | [0.839] | -0.096 | [0.200] | 0.287 | 0.220 | |
| 15 | CPR SUBS | 0.762 | [0.305] | 0.188 | [-0.712] | 0.193 | -0.019 | |
| 16 | CPR TRET | 0.871 | 0.456 | -0.069 | [0.125] | [-0.761] | -0.428 | |
| 17 | CC ST US | 0.870 | 0.013 | [-0.895] | 0.089 | -0.069 | -0.237 | |
| 18 | CC WK US | 0.615 | -0.011 | [0.011] | 0.239 | 0.066 | [0.742] | |
| 19 | CC AC US | 0.796 | 0.258 | -0.473 | 0.362 | 0.163 | [-0.596] | |
| 20 | CC PA US | 0.727 | -0.211 | 0.127 | -0.272 | [-0.761] | -0.116 | |
| 21 | CC PU US | 0.665 | 0.248 | 0.176 | -0.249 | [-0.762] | 0.131 | |
| 22 | CC NG US | 0.880 | [-0.696] | [-0.598] | -0.015 | 0.190 | 0.167 | |
| 23 | CC TP US | 0.960 | -0.304 | [-0.894] | 0.146 | 0.070 | -0.205 | |
| 24 | CC ST SU | 0.933 | -0.018 | [-0.593] | [-0.587] | -0.180 | 0.457 | |
| 25 | CC WK SU | 0.369 | 0.340 | 0.256 | [-0.829] | -0.018 | -0.009 | |
| 26 | CC AC SU | 0.891 | [0.873] | 0.087 | [-0.337] | -0.082 | -0.010 | |
| 27 | CC PA SU | 0.753 | [0.643] | [0.640] | [-0.2542] | -0.069 | -0.206 | |
| 28 | CC PO SU | 0.928 | -0.409 | [-0.334] | [-0.1782] | 0.065 | -0.145 | |
| 29 | CC NG SU | 0.967 | 0.227 | 0.118 | [-0.2947] | -0.046 | 0.046 | |
| 30 | CC TP SU | 0.955 | 0.314 | 0.066 | [-0.317] | -0.053 | 0.092 | |

Factor Names:

* Chinese Industrialization and Perception of Soviets as Active

** Chinese View of US as Strong and a Threat

*** Chinese Perception of Soviets as a Paper Tiger

**** Chinese Defense Commitment

***** Chinese Perception of US as Weak and Active

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

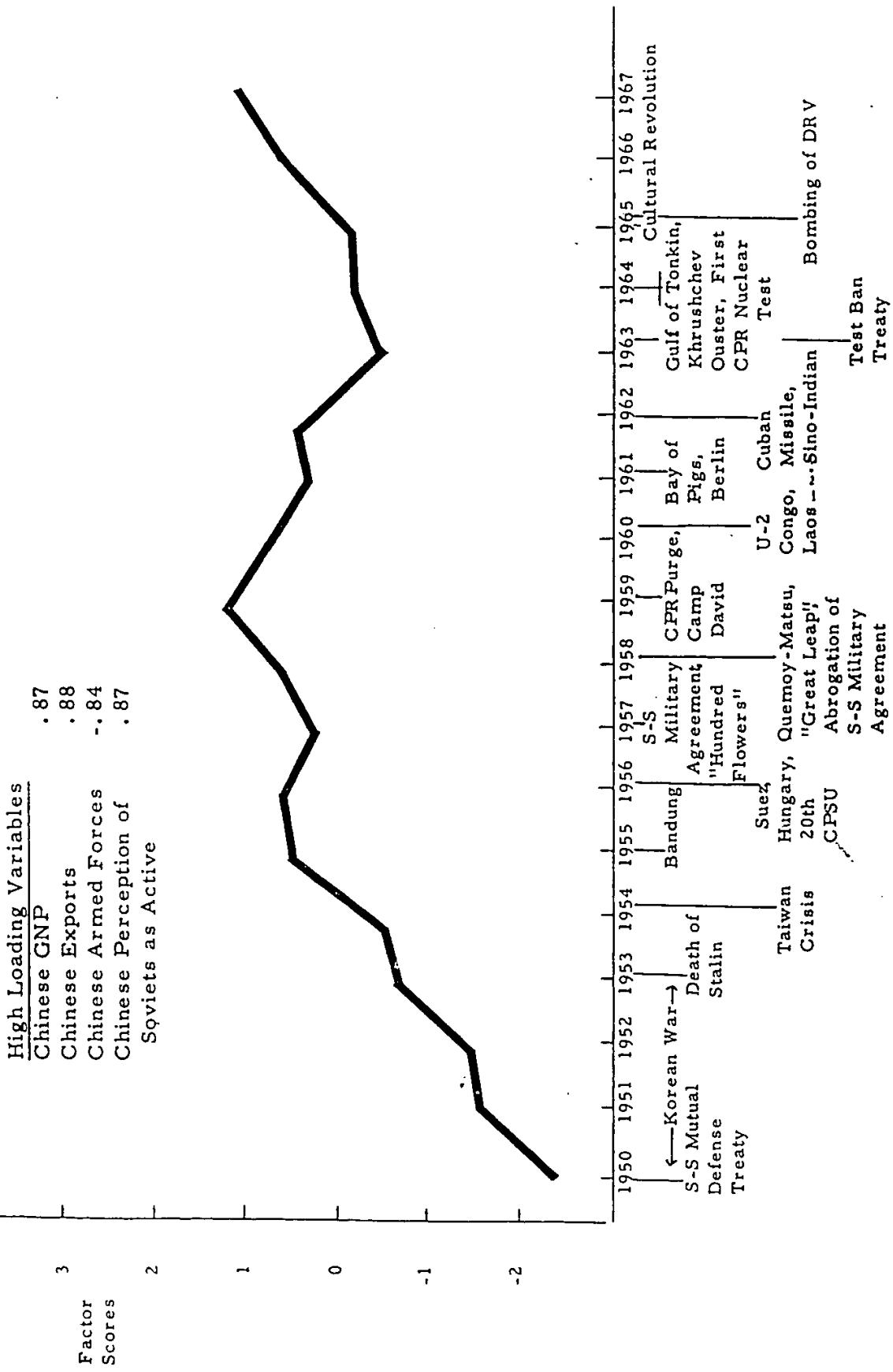
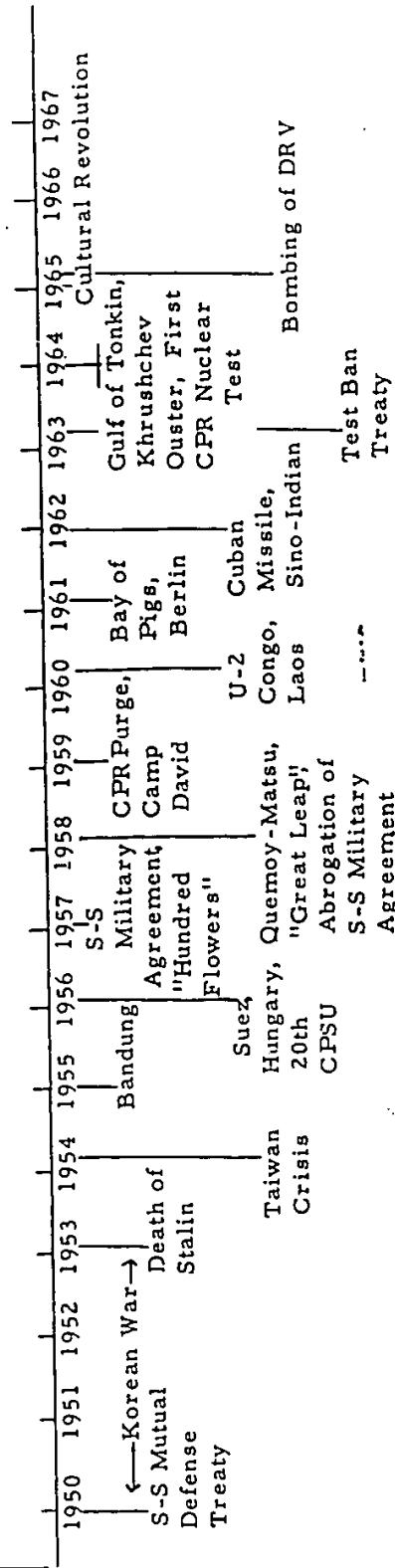
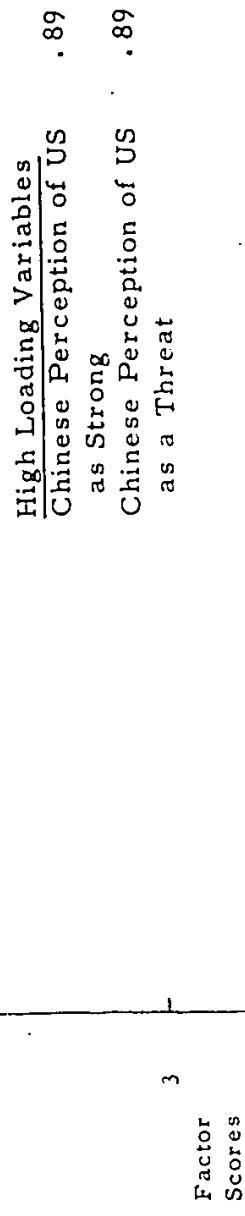


FIGURE 13

THIRTY CHINESE ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 1
CHINESE INDUSTRIALIZATION AND PERCEPTION OF SOVIETS AS ACTIVE

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

FIGURE 14

THIRTY CHINESE ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2
CHINESE VIEW OF US AS STRONG AND A THREAT

UNCLASSIFIED

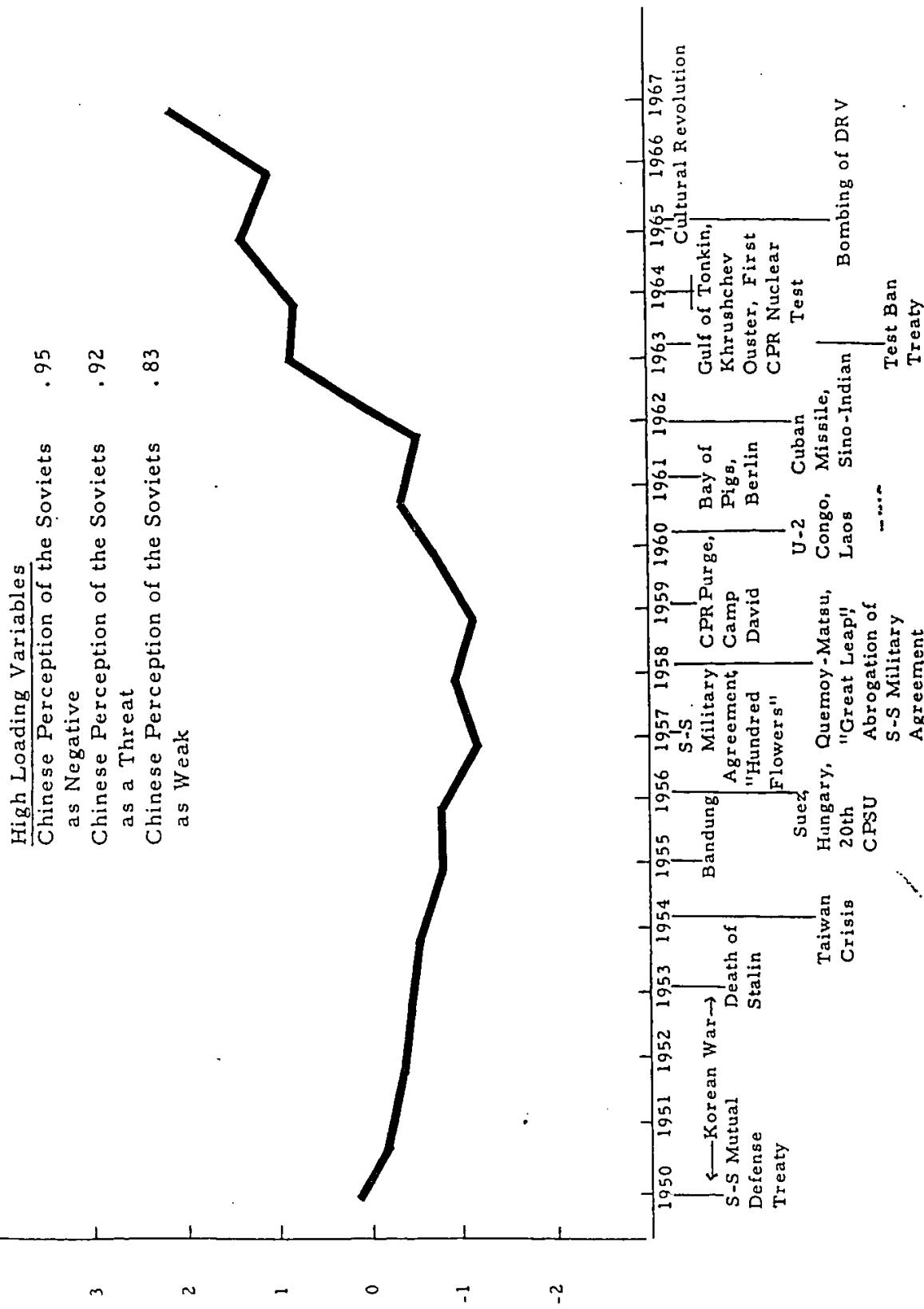


FIGURE 15

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

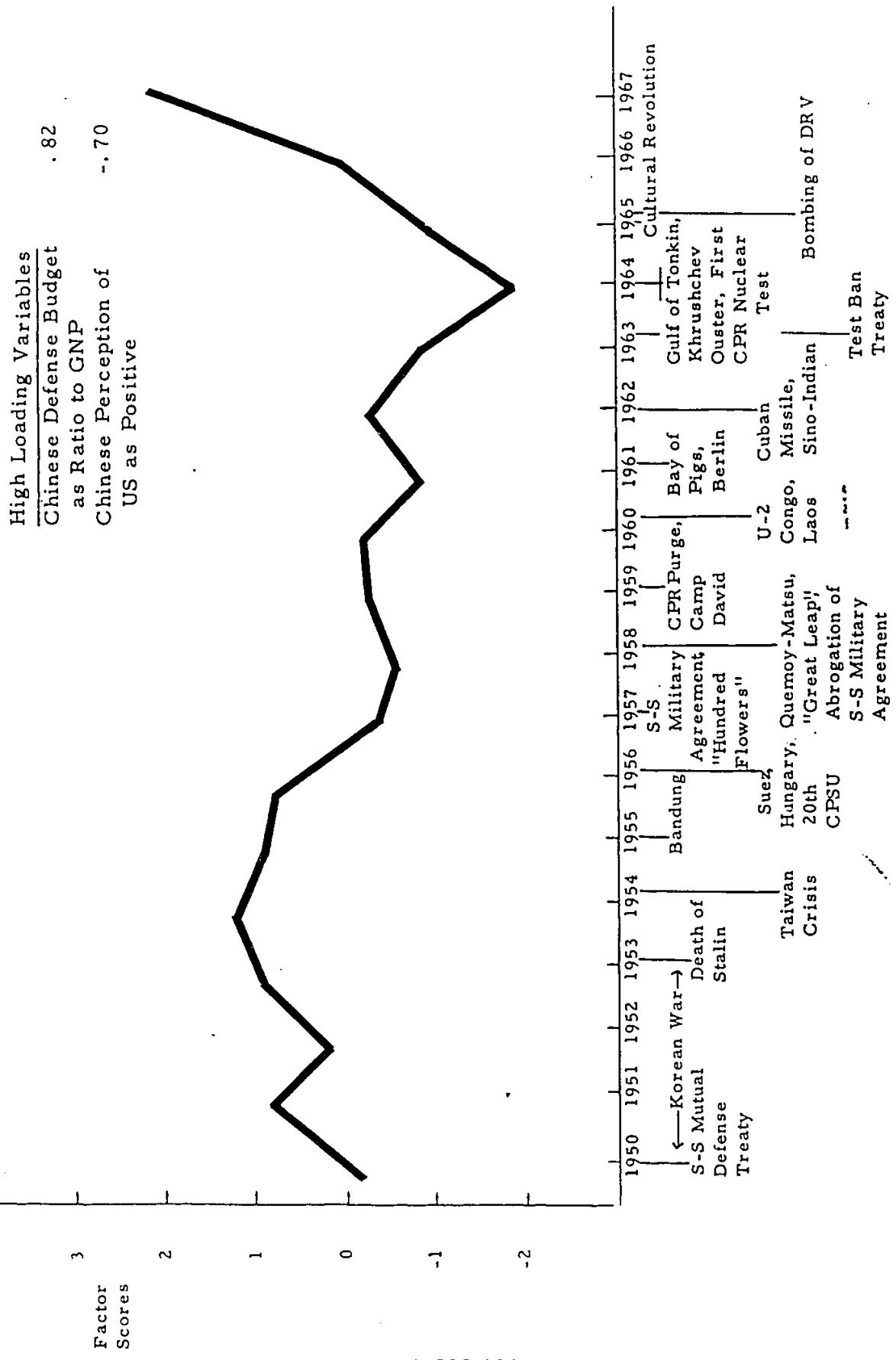


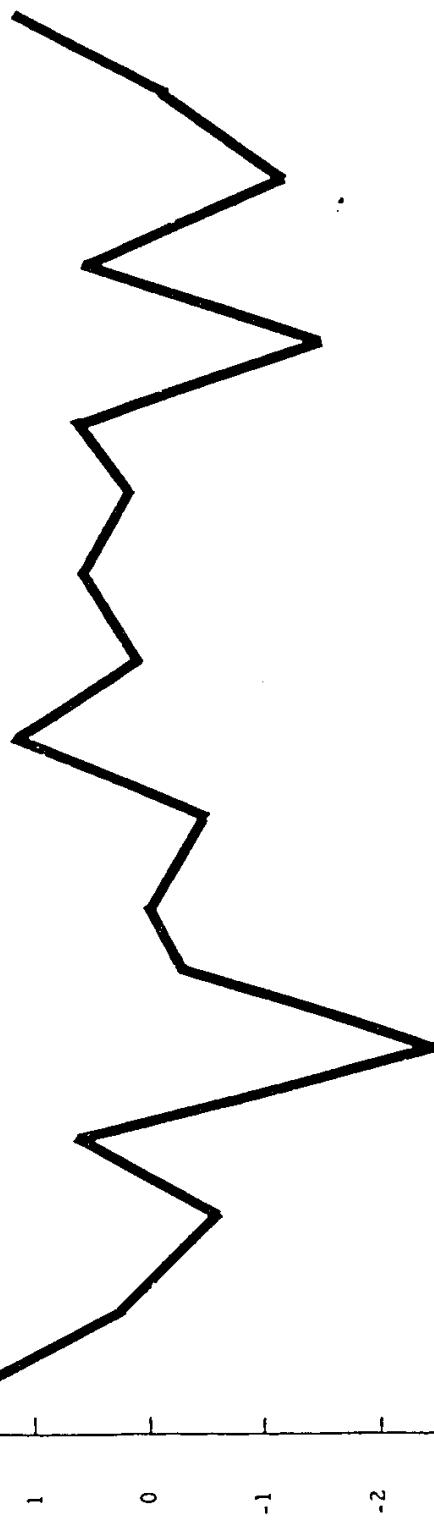
FIGURE 16

THIRTY CHINESE ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 4
CHINESE DEFENSE COMMITMENT

High Loading Variables .74
 Chinese Perception of US
 as Weak
 Chinese Perception of US
 as Passive .76

Factor Scores
 3
 2
 1
 0
 -1
 -2

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

IV-47

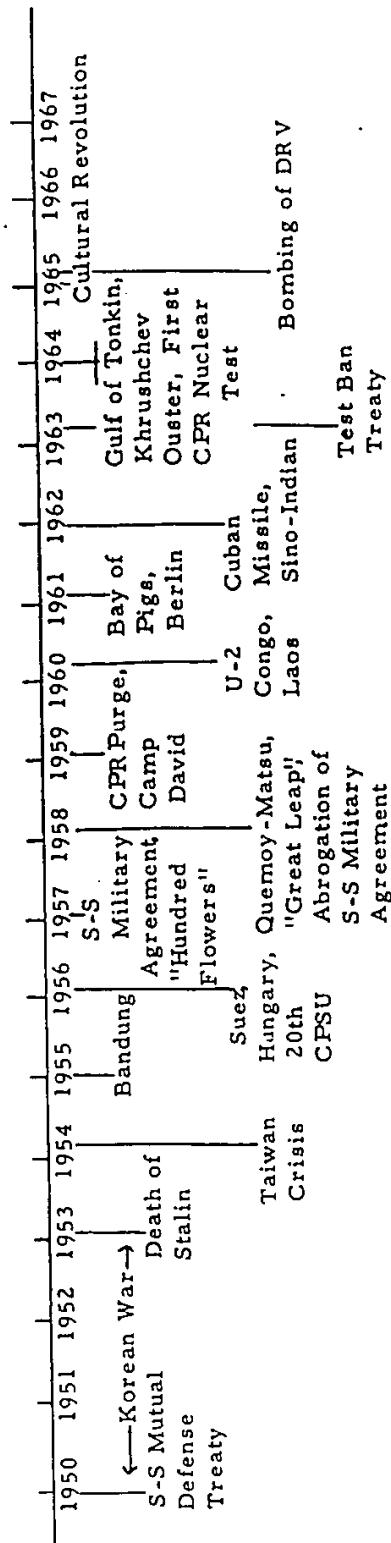


FIGURE 17

THIRTY CHINESE ATTRIBUTES - FACTOR 5:
 CHINESE PERCEPTION OF US AS WEAK AND ACTIVE

UNCLASSIFIED

Soviet threat perception of the Chinese occurred a year later in 1960, the overall correlation between these patterns is still in excess of .85. Although these patterns will merge later in the interaction analysis it is interesting to note that here the Chinese seem to have taken the initiative in the perception pattern.

(U) It should also be noted that Chinese views of the US were quite independent across time of Chinese views of the Soviet Union. Their perceptions of the Soviets for the most part loaded on different factors than did their perceptions of the US. The same phenomena was discovered about Soviet perceptions in the factor analysis of 31 Soviet attributes. The Soviet perceptions of China were quite independent across time of Chinese views of the US.

3. Soviet and Chinese Attribute Study - 36 Cases

(U) The attribute factor structures for the Soviets and Chinese have been shown to be quite different. This difference in the patterns of change in the Soviet Union and Communist China have been cited by several scholars as a definite influence impinging on their relations with each other. We are, therefore, interested in comparing the attributes of the Soviets with the attributes of the Chinese to discover whether differences will shed light on the two nations' interaction patterns between 1950 and 1967. A joint attribute analysis was therefore conducted to define those patterns of attribute variation common to both nations.

(U) We considered the two nations as cases for which data have been collected for a period of 18 years giving a sample size of 18 x 2 or 36 cases for each attribute variable. Thus, for example, we have the GNP of the Soviets in 1950 through 1967 followed by the Chinese GNP in 1950 through 1967:

Sino-Soviet 36 Case Matrix

| | | Twenty-four Variables | | | | |
|--|------|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|-----|--------------|
| | | GNP | TRA DE | EC AID | ... | TREA TIES |
| Soviet Union (18 years or cases) | 1950 | | | | | |
| | . | . | . | . | ... | . |
| | . | . | . | . | | . |
| | . | . | . | . | | . |
| China (18 years or cases) | 1968 | | | | | |
| | 1950 | | | | | |
| | . | . | . | . | ... | . |
| | . | . | . | . | | . |
| | . | . | . | . | | . |
| | 1968 | | | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 19

17. SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 7 US PERCEPTION VARIABLES

36 CASES 1950 - 1967

STATISTICS

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | MEAN | ST | ST DEV | SE | KURTOSIS |
|---------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|-----------|-------------|-------------------|----------|
| UNCLASSIFIED | | | | | | |
| 1 | EDUCATION | 26.5.194 | 51.683 | 310.095 | 827511.562 | 2.060** |
| 2 | GDP | 152.861 | 16.647 | 98.681 | 83800.875 | 0.055 |
| 3 | PER CAPITA GROSS NATIONAL PRODUCT | 3367.199 | 413.313 | 2479.878 | 52922944.000 | 1.116** |
| 4 | INFLATION | 118.361 | 391.675 | 2346.453 | 47381312.000 | 1.04C** |
| 5 | INFLATION RATE | 26.656 | 0.569 | 3.527 | 107.069 | 0.070 |
| 6 | DEF T/IND | 21.305 | 0.539 | 3.527 | -0.237 | 0.081 |
| 7 | ENERGY | 35206.5187 | 45213.662 | 271461.6625 | 6339882983328.000 | 0.077 |
| 8 | ARMED FORCES | 13492.562 | 6521.215 | 39127.329 | 13174779904.000 | 0.647 |
| 9 | STATE PF | 13475.514 | 5335.812 | 32012.008 | 5820445184.000 | 0.060 |
| 10 | POLITICIAN | 42932.5003 | 37645.861 | 227744.012 | 443615477763.000 | 0.033 |
| 11 | OPEN MIND | 10347.777 | 902.584 | 2417.906 | 222667994.000 | 0.025 |
| 12 | EFF/GNP | 36.0.833 | 61.929 | 371.576 | 1149168.000 | 0.379 |
| 13 | RIGHTNESS | 52.0.651 | 7.552 | 4521.312 | 175919136.000 | 0.294 |
| 14 | AGE | 5723.333 | 195.530 | 1113.179 | 10663656.000 | 0.512 |
| 15 | SUPERAVIV | 11.622 | 3.495 | 23.369 | 4875.492 | 0.912 |
| 16 | LOMPS | 26.774 | 24.258 | 145.547 | 142301.500 | 0.405 |
| 17 | LOCALITIES | 36.503 | 5.277 | 31.006 | 6625.561 | 0.437 |
| 18 | STPG | 324.0.307 | 12.733 | 636.397 | 1638861.000 | 0.070 |
| 19 | NET AS | 429.778 | 47.791 | 223.747 | 430828.625 | 0.468 |
| 20 | ECIV | 3956.972 | 82.040 | 496.079 | 2117799.000 | 2.169** |
| 21 | FAS | 4946.167 | 46.561 | 291.364 | 730558.000 | 0.077 |
| 22 | PIST | 1473.528 | 72.777 | 436.662 | 1640870.000 | 0.001 |
| 23 | NIC | 2083.000 | 90.452 | 518.769 | 2315430.000 | 0.241 |
| 24 | TOP | 49745.250 | 2107.360 | 12644.166 | 1375325920.000 | 0.491 |

* SIGNIFICANT AT .05 LEVEL
** SIGNIFICANT AT .01 LEVELSE = SKEW
SE = KURTOSISSE = SKEW = 0.392
SE = KURTOSIS = 0.765

17 SURVEY AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTITUDES AND US PREFERENCE VARIABLES

36 CASFS 1950 - 1967

CORRELATIONS

| NO. | VARIABLE | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 |
|-----|----------|---------|---------|---------|----------|----------|---------|----------|---------|---------|----------|----------|----------|
| | FCNATL | GNP | EXPORTS | INPUTS | IMPT/GNP | EXPT/GNP | ENERGY | AGRICPRO | STEEL | PK | POPUL TN | DEFNCBUD | DEFC/GNP |
| 1 | ECONAID | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2 | GDP | 0.6822 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3 | EXPORTS | 0.7077 | 0.9739 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 4 | IMPRTS | 0.7209 | 0.9715 | 0.9343 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 5 | IMP/GNP | 0.7481 | 0.7520 | 0.4132 | 0.4483 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 6 | EXP/GNP | 0.7347 | 0.7112 | 0.4031 | 0.3966 | 0.5041 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 7 | ENERGY | 0.7016 | 0.9164 | 0.9745 | 0.9682 | 0.2696 | 0.2713 | 1.0000 | | | | | |
| 8 | ASRILCPI | -0.2670 | -0.6573 | -0.5129 | -0.5192 | 0.3570 | 0.4560 | -0.6147 | 1.0000 | | | | |
| 9 | STETC | 0.6812 | 0.9970 | 0.9759 | 0.7733 | 0.2481 | 0.2067 | 0.9870 | -0.6690 | 1.0000 | | | |
| 10 | IMPULN | -0.4523 | -0.7568 | -0.6606 | -0.6641 | 0.2316 | 0.3649 | -0.7373 | 0.9267 | -0.7975 | 1.0000 | | |
| 11 | DEFNCBUD | 0.5376 | 0.9372 | 0.8513 | 0.8488 | 0.5322 | -0.0429 | 0.9134 | -0.6148 | 0.9333 | -0.9147 | 1.0000 | |
| 12 | DEFC/GNP | 0.2785 | 0.6465 | 0.5352 | 0.5333 | -0.4538 | -0.4318 | 0.6528 | -0.9247 | 0.6902 | -0.9466 | 0.8874 | 1.0000 |
| 13 | FIGHTERS | 0.3472 | 0.6717 | 0.5098 | 0.5252 | -0.2341 | -0.3198 | 0.6422 | -0.8173 | 0.6508 | -0.8563 | 0.8212 | 0.8876 |
| 14 | REFDGCF | -0.2793 | 0.6348 | -0.0746 | -0.0745 | -0.6627 | -0.8022 | 0.0147 | -0.7101 | 0.1063 | -0.6110 | 0.3576 | 0.6765 |
| 15 | SUBJACEN | 0.6190 | 0.8244 | 0.9125 | 0.8524 | 0.4947 | 0.4957 | 0.8285 | -0.3028 | 0.8427 | -0.4418 | 0.6401 | 0.2766 |
| 16 | ICBS | 0.4295 | 0.6672 | 0.7505 | 0.7677 | 0.3530 | 0.3698 | 0.6804 | -0.1627 | 0.6803 | -0.3157 | 0.5052 | 0.1868 |
| 17 | TREATIES | -0.2391 | -0.6570 | -0.6030 | -0.6138 | 0.0656 | 0.2090 | -0.6443 | 0.8477 | -0.7161 | 0.8572 | -0.8022 | -0.8103 |
| 18 | STFG US | 0.692 | -0.0617 | -0.0495 | -0.0509 | -0.1066 | 0.0107 | -0.0197 | 0.0491 | -0.0489 | 0.0551 | -0.0265 | -0.0293 |
| 19 | WEAK US | -0.2347 | -0.2481 | -0.2348 | -0.2324 | -0.3227 | -0.4179 | -0.2508 | 0.0392 | -0.2529 | 0.0091 | -0.1106 | 0.0597 |
| 20 | ACTV US | -0.676 | 0.6111 | -0.6055 | -0.6039 | -0.6068 | -0.6568 | -0.0003 | -0.0866 | 0.0063 | -0.0810 | 0.0937 | 0.1141 |
| 21 | PASS US | 0.1125 | 0.2350 | 0.1327 | 0.1613 | -0.1064 | -0.2812 | 0.2098 | -0.1867 | 0.2179 | -0.3653 | 0.2937 | 0.3618 |
| 22 | PAST US | 0.6447 | 0.6515 | 0.6616 | 0.6727 | 0.2981 | 0.4237 | 0.6576 | -0.2829 | 0.6268 | -0.3297 | 0.4932 | 0.2702 |
| 23 | NEG US | -0.3730 | -0.3017 | -0.3044 | -0.3065 | -0.2843 | -0.3451 | -0.3068 | -0.0078 | -0.2529 | 0.1160 | -0.2626 | -0.1602 |
| 24 | TRK US | -0.2545 | -0.2150 | -0.2202 | -0.2224 | -0.2151 | -0.2132 | -0.0026 | -0.1887 | 0.0859 | -0.1491 | -0.0786 | |

UNCLASSIFIED

IV-50

TABLE 20 cont'd.

17 SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTAKUFFS AND 7 US PRECENTION VARIABLES

| No. | VARIABLE | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | 36 CASES 1950 - 1967 | | | | | | |
|---------------------|--------------|--------------|---------|---------|---------|----------|---------|---------|----------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|----|
| | | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | US TPER | US |
| UNCLASSIFIED | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 13 | FIGHTERS | 1.00000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 14 | ARMED FORCES | -0.4742 | 1.00000 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 15 | SUBMARIN | 0.1442 | -0.1847 | 1.00000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 16 | TORPES | -0.4042 | -0.1554 | 0.8896 | 1.00000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 17 | TREATIES | -0.6605 | -0.6223 | -0.4553 | -0.3682 | 1.00000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 18 | STK& US | -0.0892 | 0.0639 | 0.0304 | 0.0490 | 0.0166 | 1.00000 | | | | | | | | |
| 19 | AERAK US | 0.1470 | 0.2274 | -0.4563 | -0.3631 | 0.0160 | -0.0749 | 1.00000 | | | | | | | |
| 20 | ACTV US | 0.0153 | 0.0540 | -0.0203 | 0.0223 | 0.3075 | -0.3344 | 1.00000 | | | | | | | |
| 21 | PASS US | 0.4616 | 0.3244 | -0.0386 | -0.1138 | -0.3756 | -0.5061 | 0.0134 | -0.4823 | 1.00000 | | | | | |
| 22 | PJST US | 0.3525 | -0.2267 | 0.5679 | 0.3962 | -0.2562 | -0.0193 | -0.3456 | -0.2756 | 0.0624 | 1.00000 | | | | |
| 23 | NEG US | -0.3051 | 0.3261 | -0.1134 | -0.0765 | -0.01479 | 0.3152 | 0.0418 | 0.0729 | -0.0806 | -0.3642 | 1.00000 | | | |
| 24 | TLDR US | -0.2190 | 0.2174 | -0.0900 | -0.0522 | 0.0516 | 0.7378 | -0.1654 | 0.6193 | -0.4571 | -0.3273 | 0.7421 | 1.00000 | | |

UNCLASSIFIED
IV-51

TABLE 21

Soviet and Chinese Attributes - 36 Cases

TABLE OF POSITIVE EIGENVALUES

| NU. | EIGENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY | | |
|-------------------------------|------------|------------------------|------|------------|
| | | ALL (24) | Each | Cumulative |
| 1 | 10.807 | 45.0 | 45.0 | 45.0 |
| 2 | 5.130 | 21.4 | 6.5 | 6.5 |
| 3 | 2.983 | 12.4 | 7.8 | 7.8 |
| 4 | 1.207 | 5.3 | 0.4 | 0.4 |
| 5 | 0.951 | 4.0 | 0.1 | 0.1 |
| 6 | 0.765 | 3.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 |
| 7 | 0.583 | 2.4 | 0.3 | 0.3 |
| 8 | 0.410 | 1.7 | 0.4 | 0.4 |
| 9 | 0.342 | 1.4 | 0.3 | 0.3 |
| 10 | 0.242 | 1.0 | 0.2 | 0.2 |
| 11 | 0.166 | 0.7 | 0.1 | 0.1 |
| 12 | 0.110 | 0.5 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 13 | 0.077 | 0.3 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 14 | 0.059 | 0.2 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 15 | 0.041 | 0.2 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 16 | 0.034 | 0.1 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 17 | 0.019 | 0.1 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 18 | 0.017 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 19 | 0.005 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 20 | 0.002 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 21 | 0.001 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 22 | 0.001 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 23 | 0.001 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 24 | 0.000 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = | | 24.000 | | |
| COMMUNALITY OVER 24 FACTORS = | | 74.000 | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

17 SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND 7 US PERCEPTION VARIABLES

36 CASES 1950 - 1967

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY 4 FACTORS | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | | |
|-------------------------------|--------|--|-----------------------|--|--------|--------|
| | | | FACTOR NUMBER 1* | 2 ** | 3 *** | 4 **** |
| SUM SQUARES OVER VARIABLES | 8.880 | 6.568 | 2.705 | 2.034 | | |
| PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | 37.002 | 27.365 | 11.272 | 8.473 | | |
| 1 ECONAID | 0.605 | [0.696] [0.816] [0.955] [0.947] | -0.068 | -0.030 | 0.338 | |
| 2 GNP | 0.985 | [0.430] [0.231] [0.236] [0.595] | -0.430 | -0.041 | 0.178 | |
| 3 EXPORTS | 0.989 | [0.151] [0.022] [0.023] [0.172] | -0.151 | | | |
| 4 IMPORTS | 0.982 | [0.196] [0.018] [0.052] [0.261] | 0.196 | | | |
| 5 IMP/GNP | 0.697 | [0.715] [0.542] [0.542] [0.373] | 0.715 | | | |
| 6 EXP/GNP | 0.875 | [0.052] [0.052] [0.023] [0.191] | 0.052 | | | |
| 7 ENERGY | 0.966 | [0.015] [0.015] [0.015] [0.015] | 0.015 | | | |
| 8 AGRICPRO | 0.922 | [0.903] [0.429] [0.429] [0.429] | 0.903 | -0.033 | 0.127 | |
| 9 STEEL PR | 0.989 | [0.467] [0.862] [0.862] [0.862] | 0.467 | 0.032 | -0.072 | |
| 10 PUPULIN | 0.568 | [0.183] [0.032] [0.032] [0.032] | 0.183 | | | |
| 11 DEFNUCHUD | 0.970 | [0.691] [0.691] [0.691] [0.691] | 0.691 | 0.001 | 0.150 | |
| 12 CEFIC/GNP | 0.666 | [0.919] [0.919] [0.919] [0.919] | 0.919 | | | |
| 13 FIGHTERS | 0.917 | [0.258] [0.258] [0.258] [0.258] | 0.258 | -0.095 | 0.396 | |
| 14 ARMFORCE | 0.882 | [0.226] [0.954] [0.954] [0.954] | 0.226 | -0.019 | -0.318 | |
| 15 SUBMARIN | 0.967 | [0.019] [0.019] [0.019] [0.019] | 0.019 | 0.027 | -0.121 | |
| 16 ICMS | 0.780 | [0.024] [0.024] [0.024] [0.024] | 0.024 | -0.248 | | |
| 17 TREATIES | 0.836 | [0.735] [0.735] [0.735] [0.735] | 0.735 | 0.121 | 0.173 | |
| 18 STRG US | 0.594 | [0.004] [0.004] [0.004] [0.004] | 0.004 | -0.184 | | |
| 19 WEAK US | 0.446 | [0.435] [0.435] [0.435] [0.435] | 0.435 | -0.018 | | |
| 20 ACTV US | 0.744 | [0.865] [0.865] [0.865] [0.865] | 0.865 | | | |
| 21 PASS US | 0.735 | [0.745] [0.745] [0.745] [0.745] | 0.745 | 0.002 | | |
| 22 POSIT US | 0.502 | [0.154] [0.154] [0.154] [0.154] | 0.154 | -0.104 | | |
| 23 NEG US | 0.872 | [0.662] [0.662] [0.662] [0.662] | 0.662 | [0.890] [0.890] [0.890] [0.890] | | |
| 24 TPER US | 0.928 | [0.076] [0.076] [0.076] [0.076] | 0.076 | [0.545] [0.545] [0.545] [0.545] | | |

Factor Names:

* Industrialization and Nuclear Capability

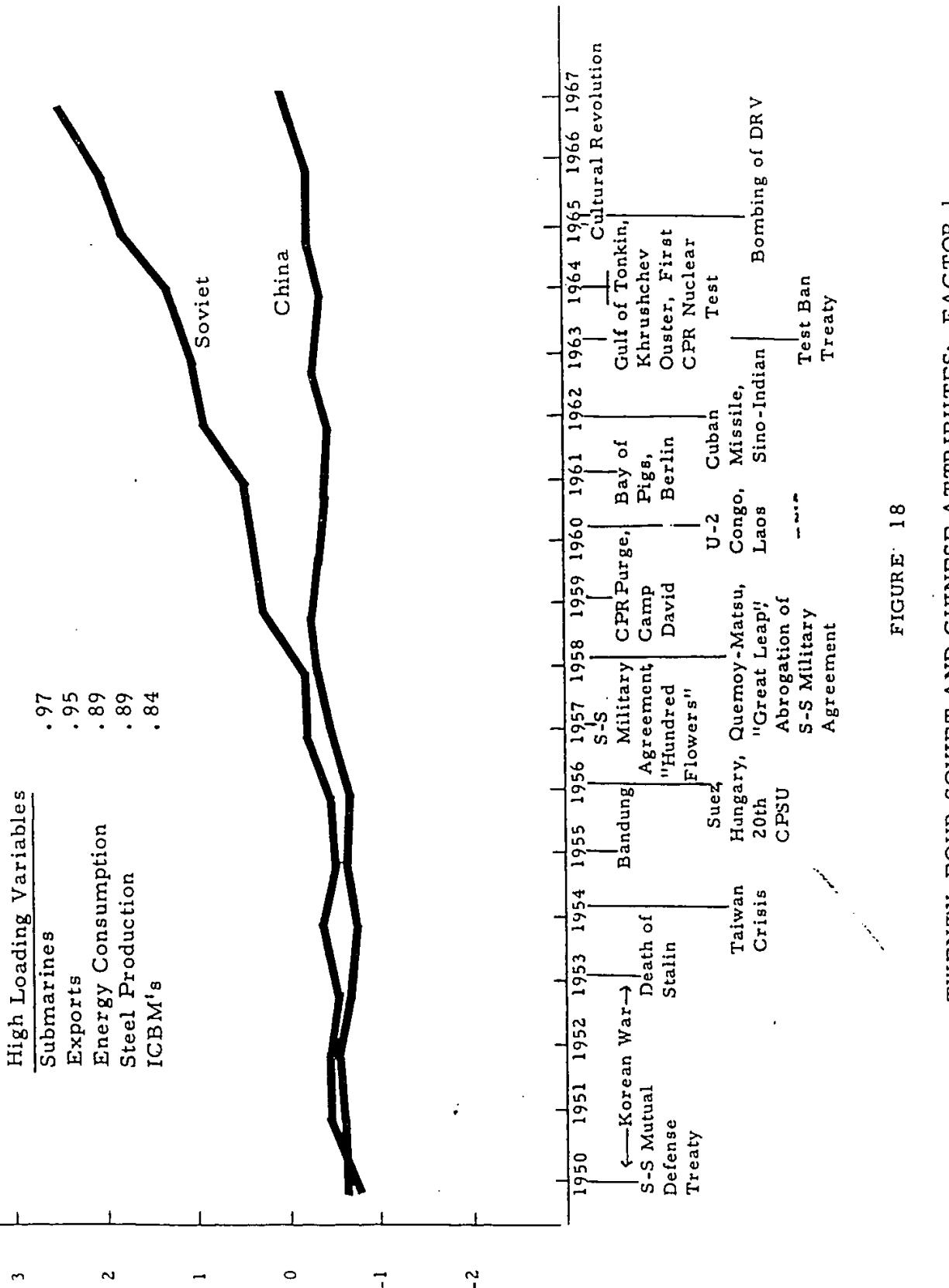
** Conventional Force Defense Commitment

*** Perception of US as Active and as a Threat

**** Negative Perception of US

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED



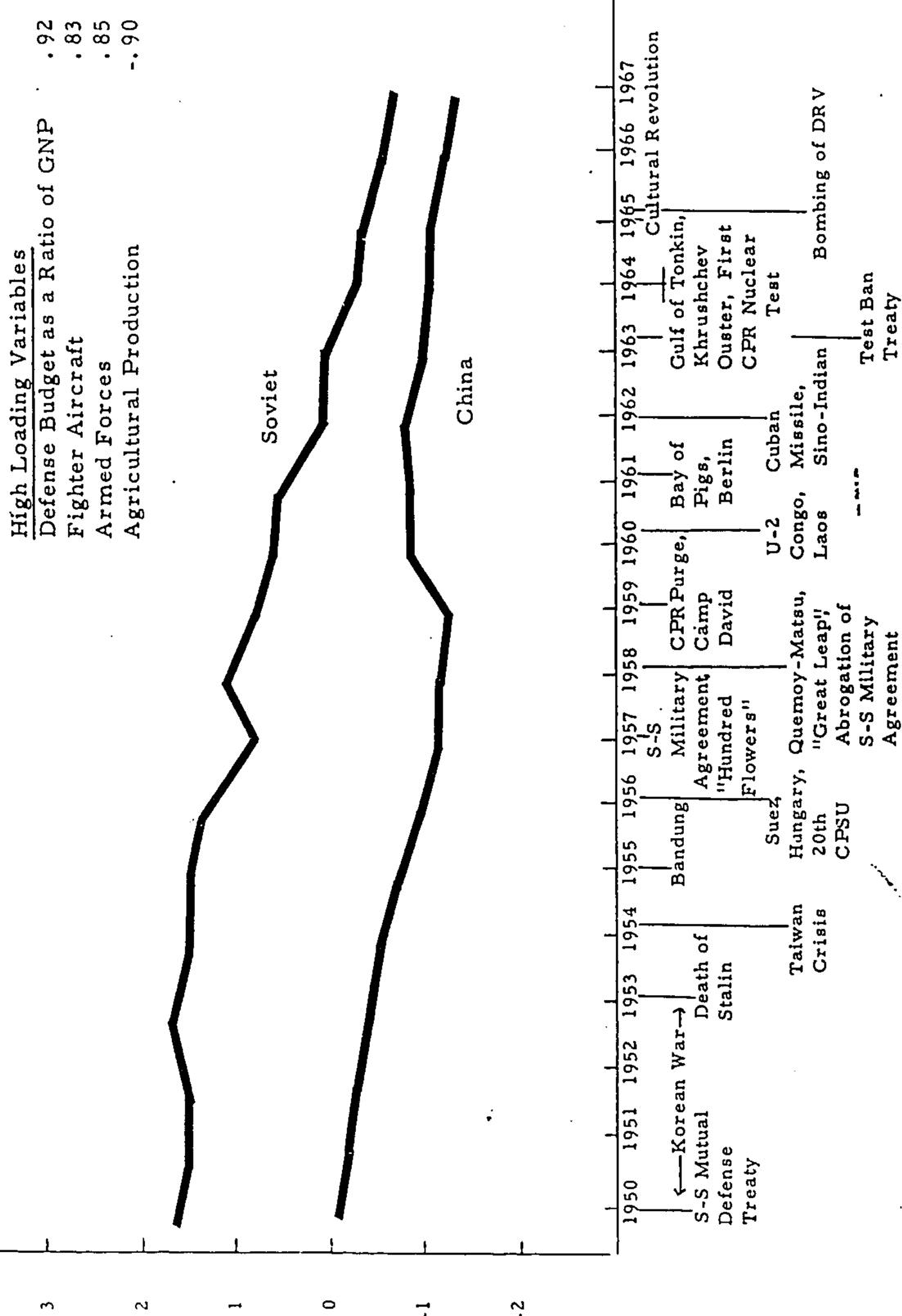
UNCLASSIFIED

IV-54

FIGURE 18

TWENTY-FOUR SOVIET AND CHINESE ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 1
INDUSTRIALIZATION AND NUCLEAR CAPABILITY

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

IV-55

FIGURE 19

TWENTY-FOUR SOVIET AND CHINESE ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2
CONVENTIONAL FORCE DEFENSE COMMITMENT

UNCLASSIFIED

We intercorrelated 24 variables including the 17 attribute variables of the previous two analyses and of the perception variables of the US for the two countries. Tables 19 and 20 present the statistics and correlations. The ICBM variable for the Chinese is included in this study since the absence of ICBM's in China becomes important in light of their presence in the Soviet Union. Excluded from this analysis was the Chinese perceptions of the Soviets and the Soviet perceptions of the Chinese, both of which are included in the interaction portion of the analysis. The positive eigenvalues are presented in Table 21 and the rotated factor matrix in Table 22. We found four factors accounted for 84.1% of total variance. The first factor called Industrialization and Strategic Capability accounts for 37% of the total variance. The second factor called the Commitment to Conventional Defense accounts for another 27% of the total variance. The scores for the two factors are plotted in Figures 18 and 19. Since there are two cases for each of the 18 years, we can plot two separate lines representing the Soviets and Chinese locations as measured by the factor. Standardizing both the Soviets and Chinese on a single variable maintains the relative differences between them while making comparisons between variables possible. The results are startling: more than 64% of our attribute variance as contained in these two summary dynamic patterns shows a gap between the Soviet pattern and the Chinese pattern. Between 1950 and 1967, the Chinese consistently fell behind in industrialization and nuclear capability, while closing the gap in conventional warfare commitment. The conventional military gap in 1967 was the narrowest it had been in any year while the industrialization and nuclear gap was the widest.

(U) These two gaps--both with stable patterns suggest a highly frustrating and potentially destabilizing situation for the Chinese. The Chinese committed increasing portions of their national resources to conventional defense apparently to maintain a stable pattern of growth vis-a'-vis the Soviets. This, however, cannot be maintained in the face of ever increasing gaps in industrial and nuclear capability. It is important to note here that the patterns we found were not perceived gaps--that is, measured by our perception variables but were actual gaps measured by "physical" variables. The extent to which the Soviets and Chinese clearly perceived the patterns is unknown. The most recent Soviet arms build-up may indicate that the Soviets indeed have perceived the closing conventional gap and have moved to strengthen their own conventional force capability.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) The scores for factors three and four are plotted in Figures 20 and 21. Both factors represent patterns of perception variables. The third factor is defined by Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the United States as strong, active and threatening. From the plot, it is clear that a marked dissimilarity in perceptions of the US existed between the Soviets and Chinese during the period 1950-1967. It is also clear, however, that no clear-cut pattern emerged. Over the period as a whole, the Chinese perceived the US as more threatening than the Soviets did about as often as the Soviets perceived the US as more threatening than the Chinese did. It would appear from this that the Chinese did not rely on the Soviets for their interpretation or perceptions of US intentions.

(U) The fourth factor is defined by a negative perception of the US. Although the Soviets and Chinese differed in the degree of their negativity their pattern of perceptions from 1957, exhibited a striking similarity, i.e., their negative perception of the US increased and decreased at the same time.

4. Difference Between the Soviets and Chinese on the National Attributes

(U) The joint attribute analysis yielded some interesting hypotheses concerning the gaps between the Soviet and Chinese attributes. In this section we develop a method of measuring and patterning these gaps which allows the prediction of interaction patterns from them.

(U) The first impulse, of course, would be to subtract the Chinese factor scores from the Soviet factor scores in each of the four plots in Figure 18 through 21. We took a different tact, however, arguing that these patterns might indeed best describe the common attribute patterns for the two nations, but that what we really wanted were those patterns representing the dynamic differences between the Soviet and Chinese attributes. The point may appear subtle, but it actually is a rather major change of perspective. In the joint analysis, for example, we found an industrialization factor which just happened to reflect the difference in growth rates between the Soviets and Chinese. But it is more central to our hypotheses that the differences in Chinese and Soviet growth rates predict to the conflictual interaction patterns between them. To obtain these differences, the actual variable by variable differences were calculated. These differences, give us a way to examine the dynamics of the gaps between the Soviets and Chinese during this eighteen year period. We can again use factor analysis as a way of patterning the dynamics across time. These factors patterns will reflect the situation shown in Figures 18 through 21 but will be more detailed and more sensitive to the shifts in gap from one year to the next.

UNCLASSIFIED

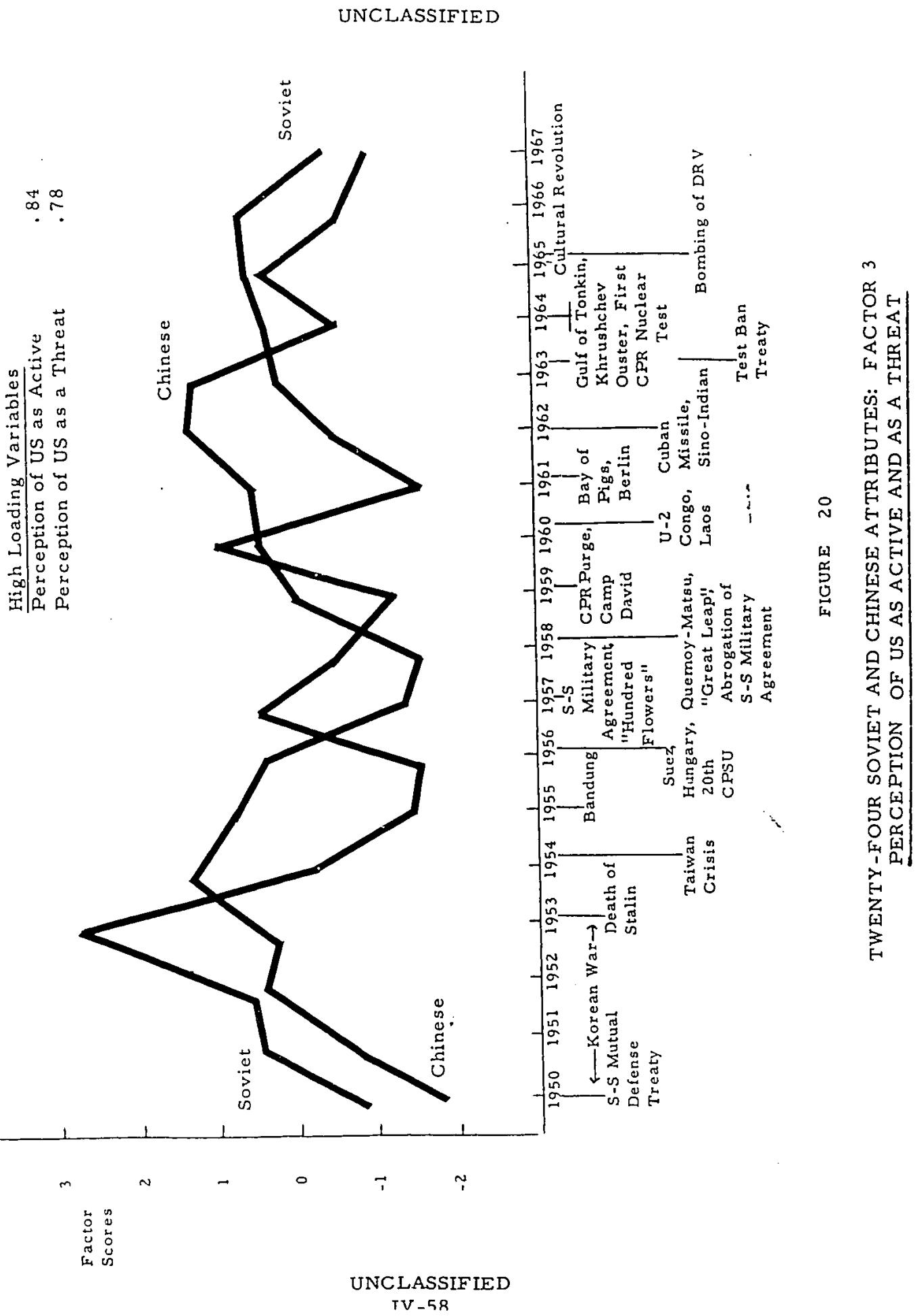
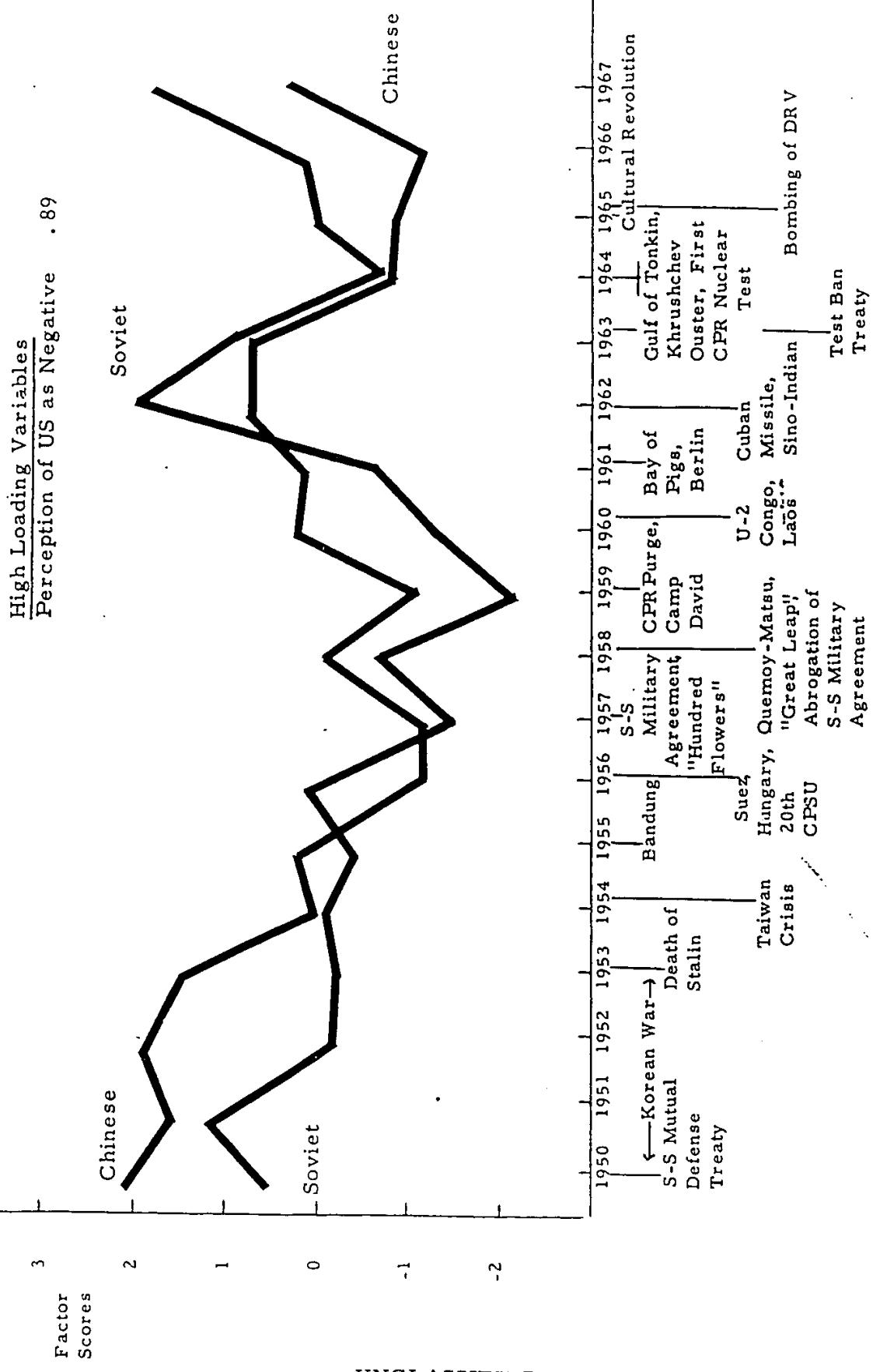


FIGURE 20

TWENTY-FOUR SOVIET AND CHINESE ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 3
PERCEPTION OF US AS ACTIVE AND AS A THREAT

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

IV-59

FIGURE 21

TWENTY-FOUR SOVIET AND CHINESE ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 4
NFGATVRF PERIODON OF RS

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) Before the analyses were run the variable "economic aid to less developed countries" was dropped. The distribution of the variable is badly skewed, and clearer patterns emerged from the analysis without it. The difference matrix consists, therefore, of 23 variables; 16 physical variables and the 7 US perception variables.

(U) Tables 23 and 24 present the statistics and correlations for the matrix. These correlations are factored four times: first, for the 23 variables, secondly, for the 17 "physical" variables, thirdly, for the 9 economic variables, and fourthly, for the 6 military variables. The different groupings are examined so that in the next section they can be used to discover the set of variables that will best predict to the interactions.

a. Sino-Soviet Differences--23 Attributes

(U) The table of positive eigenvalues for the 23 variables is shown in Table 25. Three factors explain 75.1 percent of the total variance in these 23 variables. The first three factors, therefore, were rotated to an orthogonal simple structure. The rotated factor matrix is shown in Table 26.

(U) As expected, the predominant factor shows a widening gap between the Soviets and Chinese in Industrialization and Nuclear Capability. This factor accounts for 49.6 percent of total variance and is plotted in Figure 22. This gap steadily and rapidly increased since the year 1957, which it might be noted, marked the beginning of the disastrous "Great Leap" in China. As can be seen from Figure 18 in which the individual Chinese and Soviet growth rates are plotted, the widening gap was due to a combination of slow economic and nuclear growth by the Chinese and rapid economic and nuclear growth by the Soviets. It is also interesting to note the high negative loading of population. An increasingly large gap in population is occurring as the industrialization gap widens. However, on this variable, the Chinese are increasing rapidly while the Soviets are experiencing nominal population growth. The reason is due less to differences in population growth rates than it is to the differences in the absolute sizes of the population.

(U) The second and third factors are both indexed by perception variables. The second, plotted in Figure 23, is called the Gap in US Threat Perception. The difference between Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US as a threat has varied considerably over time although there seems to be a trend since 1962 for the gap to decrease.

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 23

DIFFERENCES IN SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND CONTENT ANALYSIS
24 VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

STATISTICS

| variable | no. | name | mean | se | st dev | se | skew | kurtosis |
|----------|------------|-------------|------------|-------------|-----------------|----------|------|----------|
| 1 | DEATHAD | 291.500 | 76.949 | 326.667 | 654023.875 | 1.325* | | |
| 2 | GNP | 171.167 | 12.978 | 55.061 | 18717.543 | 0.551 | | |
| 3 | EXPORTS | 357.383 | 458.598 | 1945.663 | 23372256.000 | 0.561 | | |
| 4 | IMPORTS | 3466.722 | 445.403 | 1889.087 | 22046640.000 | 0.230 | | |
| 5 | IMP/GNP | -1.111 | 1.071 | 4.545 | 127.519 | 0.919 | | |
| 6 | EXPT/GNP | -1.556 | 0.649 | 2.753 | 46.800 | -0.404 | | |
| 7 | ENERGY | 456652.375 | 304.92.859 | 129.170.220 | 10331312090.000 | 0.119 | | |
| 8 | AIRICPRO | -7391.625 | 2055.339 | 12114.176 | 906047232.000 | 0.736 | | |
| 9 | SERELPK | 5212.055 | 4663.613 | 19706.035 | 2417021952.000 | 0.768 | | |
| 10 | POPULTN | -442453.312 | 12190.293 | 51719.339 | 16514441216.000 | 0.393 | | |
| 11 | OFFICERSUD | 1048.087 | 246.440 | 1045.558 | 6749305.000 | -0.227 | | |
| 12 | OFFC/GNP | 710.000 | 36.493 | 154.825 | 147993.625 | 0.546 | | |
| 13 | FIGHTERS | 823.941 | 735.314 | 3119.674 | 60067120.000 | 0.646 | | |
| 14 | ARMEDFCE | 1116.778 | 155.981 | 674.500 | 2300844.000 | -0.801 | | |
| 15 | SOLDIARIN | 2.333 | 0.657 | 28.245 | 4925.437 | 1.666** | | |
| 16 | JEANS | 195.556 | 45.214 | 191.825 | 227162.250 | 0.936 | | |
| 17 | ISATES | -53.111 | 4.922 | 20.880 | 2691.770 | 0.378 | | |
| 18 | STENO | -43.889 | 157.837 | 669.645 | 2768552.000 | 0.077 | | |
| 19 | STAK | 65 | -22.222 | 74.504 | 316.348 | -1.389** | | |
| 20 | ACTV | US | 33.611 | 173.280 | 735.165 | 1.525** | | |
| 21 | PASS | US | 21.889 | 91.104 | 386.522 | 0.252 | | |
| 22 | POST | US | 375.500 | 97.769 | 922386.125 | 0.353 | | |
| 23 | NEB | US | -216.222 | 123.584 | 414.799 | 0.108 | | |
| 24 | TPER | US | -3576.833 | 3471.877 | 524.747 | 0.088 | | |
| | | | | | 1700054.000 | 0.226 | | |
| | | | | | 1339566336.000 | -0.168 | | |
| | | | | | | 0.100 | | |

SC = SKW
SE = KURTOSIS = 1.034

* SIGNIFICANT AT .05 LEVEL
** SIGNIFICANT AT .01 LEVEL

UNCLASSIFIED

IV-61

TABLE 24

DIFFERENCES IN SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND CONTENT ANALYSIS

24 VARIABLES 1950 - 1967

| NO. VARIABLE | ECONAD | GNP | EXPORTS | IMPORTS | INPUTS | IMPT/GNP | EXPT/GNP | ENERGY | AGRICPRO | STEEL | PR POPULN | DEFNCBUD | DEFCC | GNP |
|--------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|----------|----------|---------|----------|---------|-----------|----------|--------|-----|
| 1 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2 | 0.4979 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3 | 0.4868 | 0.9855 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 4 | 0.5200 | 0.9643 | 0.9168 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 5 | 0.3843 | 0.6315 | 0.6773 | 0.7988 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 6 | 0.2630 | 0.6705 | 0.7535 | 0.7640 | 0.7055 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 7 | 0.5634 | 0.9444 | 0.9135 | 0.8693 | 0.4625 | 0.4896 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 8 | 0.4686 | 0.3778 | 0.3738 | 0.3286 | 0.1799 | 0.2996 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 9 | 0.5372 | 0.9942 | 0.9824 | 0.9667 | 0.6342 | 0.6536 | 0.9505 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 10 | 0.5559 | -0.9043 | -0.9676 | -0.9496 | -0.6002 | -0.6175 | -0.9539 | -0.3142 | -0.9897 | 1.0000 | | | | |
| 11 | 0.4037 | 0.7783 | 0.8122 | 0.7637 | 0.5107 | 0.6463 | 0.7298 | 0.2526 | 0.7806 | -0.7349 | 1.0000 | | | |
| 12 | -0.6201 | -0.8850 | -0.8470 | -0.8763 | -0.6387 | -0.4923 | -0.8569 | -0.3790 | -0.6895 | 0.9185 | -0.4689 | 1.0000 | | |
| 13 | 0.2109 | -0.7260 | -0.7510 | -0.6695 | -0.3807 | -0.6218 | -0.6678 | -0.5692 | -0.6911 | 0.6224 | -0.7419 | 0.4356 | | |
| 14 | -0.3721 | -0.5352 | -0.5479 | -0.5605 | -0.5302 | -0.3271 | -0.5043 | -0.4552 | -0.5130 | 0.5407 | -0.3942 | 0.5457 | | |
| 15 | 0.4446 | 0.9655 | 0.9781 | 0.9382 | 0.6692 | 0.7268 | 0.9007 | 0.4524 | 0.9565 | -0.9288 | 0.8181 | -0.7935 | | |
| 16 | 0.2909 | 0.8244 | 0.8097 | 0.6828 | 0.1658 | 0.4676 | 0.8500 | 0.4264 | 0.8039 | -0.7897 | 0.7392 | -0.5857 | | |
| 17 | 0.5621 | -0.3573 | -0.3668 | -0.5255 | -0.6816 | -0.4823 | -0.2466 | 0.0038 | -0.3902 | 0.3831 | -0.3489 | 0.4074 | | |
| 18 | 0.3095 | -0.0321 | -0.0273 | -0.0715 | -0.2457 | -0.0902 | 0.1712 | 0.2120 | -0.0077 | 0.0212 | 0.0761 | 0.0433 | | |
| 19 | -0.1427 | -0.3472 | -0.3924 | -0.3561 | -0.2899 | -0.5439 | -0.2249 | -0.4681 | -0.2861 | 0.3179 | -0.2402 | 0.3246 | | |
| 20 | -0.0548 | 0.0111 | 0.0355 | -0.0111 | -0.0111 | -0.0011 | 0.0001 | 0.0066 | 0.1588 | -0.0278 | 0.0403 | 0.0822 | 0.0825 | |
| 21 | -0.0318 | -0.1167 | -0.2204 | -0.1355 | -0.0447 | -0.2119 | -0.2071 | -0.2348 | -0.1914 | 0.1643 | -0.2546 | 0.0652 | | |
| 22 | 0.1978 | 0.2475 | 0.2491 | 0.2358 | 0.075 | 0.1547 | 0.1369 | 0.1193 | 0.2516 | -0.2730 | 0.1571 | -0.2690 | | |
| 23 | 0.3289 | 0.3312 | 0.2517 | 0.2397 | -0.0062 | -0.0601 | 0.4411 | 0.1793 | 0.3642 | -0.3264 | 0.3228 | -0.4031 | | |
| 24 | 0.2640 | 0.1051 | 0.0729 | 0.0208 | -0.1165 | 0.2191 | 0.2805 | 0.1113 | -0.0796 | 0.0203 | -0.1055 | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 24 - cont'd-

| DIFFERENCES IN SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND CONTENT ANALYSIS | | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | | | | | VARIABLES 1950 - 1967 | | | |
|--|----------|--------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------|--------|-----------------------|------|----|--|
| NO. | VARIABLE | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | US | TPER | US | |
| 13 | FIGHTERS | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 14 | ARMFORCE | 0.4422 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 15 | SUBMARIN | -0.8506 | -0.5483 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 16 | ICBMS | -0.8485 | -0.4058 | 0.8739 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 17 | TREATIES | 0.0379 | 0.0346 | -0.3051 | 0.0733 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 18 | STRG US | -0.2050 | -0.1504 | 0.6479 | 0.2567 | 0.2372 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 19 | WEAK US | 0.3862 | 0.5622 | -0.4057 | -0.3229 | 0.0455 | -0.0375 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 20 | ACTV US | -0.3426 | -0.3570 | 0.1075 | 0.1761 | 0.2374 | 0.2055 | -0.5170 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 21 | PASS US | 0.4931 | 0.4526 | -0.3260 | -0.4064 | -0.2869 | -0.5413 | 0.4135 | -0.5818 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 22 | POST US | -0.0700 | 0.0346 | 0.2563 | 0.2169 | -0.2048 | -0.0765 | -0.0002 | -0.5395 | 0.0909 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 23 | NEG US | -0.1644 | 0.0788 | 0.2464 | 0.2979 | 0.1023 | 0.2987 | 0.3537 | -0.1726 | 0.0337 | -0.0826 | 1.0000 | | | | | |
| 24 | TPER US | -0.3354 | -0.2174 | 0.1562 | 0.3372 | 0.3336 | 0.7719 | -0.0982 | 0.5418 | -0.5227 | -0.3626 | 0.5796 | 1.0000 | | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

IV-63

TABLE 25

Differences in Soviet and Chinese Attributes

TABLE OF POSITIVE EIGENVALUES

| NO. | EIGENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY | | Cumulative |
|-----|------------|------------------------|-------|------------|
| | | ALL (18) FACTORS | Each | |
| 1 | 11.405 | 49.6 | 49.6 | |
| 2 | 3.591 | 15.6 | 65.2 | |
| 3 | 2.284 | 9.9 | 75.1 | |
| 4 | 1.333 | 5.8 | 80.9 | |
| 5 | 1.076 | 4.7 | 85.6 | |
| 6 | 0.914 | 4.0 | 89.6 | |
| 7 | 0.776 | 3.4 | 93.0 | |
| 8 | 0.502 | 2.2 | 95.1 | |
| 9 | 0.445 | 1.9 | 97.1 | |
| 10 | 0.296 | 1.3 | 98.4 | |
| 11 | 0.173 | 0.8 | 99.1 | |
| 12 | 0.124 | 0.5 | 99.6 | |
| 13 | 0.044 | 0.2 | 99.8 | |
| 14 | 0.021 | 0.1 | 99.9 | |
| 15 | 0.010 | 0.0 | 100.0 | |
| 16 | 0.005 | 0.0 | 100.0 | |
| 17 | 0.001 | 0.0 | 100.0 | |
| 18 | 0.000 | 0.0 | 100.0 | |

TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = 23.000
COMMUNALITY OVER 18 FACTORS = 23.000

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 26

DIFFERENCES IN SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES AND CONTENT ANALYSIS

| VARIABLE NO., NAME | COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | | 23 VARIABLES 1950 - 1967 | |
|--|--------------------------|---------------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------|--|
| | | FACTOR NUMBER OVER VARIABLES | 1* | 2** | 3*** | |
| SUM SQUARES PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | 1C, 934 47.540 | 1C, 934 47.540 | 3.275 14.240 | 3.070 13.346 | | |
| 1 GRIP | C, .985 | [C, .989] [C, .978] | -0. C37 -0. C87 | 0. C78 0. C155 | | |
| 2 EXPORTS | C, .986 | [C, .960] [C, .929] | -0. 191 -0. 491 | 0. 133 0. 232 | | |
| 3 IMPORTS | C, .976 | [C, .960] [C, .929] | -0. 191 -0. 491 | 0. 133 0. 232 | | |
| 4 IMP/GNP | C, .691 | [C, .658] [C, .947] | -0. 339 40. 187 | 0. 413 -0. 018 | | |
| 5 EXP/GNP | C, .719 | [C, .658] [C, .947] | -0. 339 40. 187 | 0. 413 -0. 018 | | |
| 6 ENERGY | C, .933 | [C, .394] [C, .992] | +C, .216 -0. C30 | 0. 347 0. 026 | | |
| 7 AGRICPRO | C, .322 | [C, .992] [C, .976] | +0. C30 +0. C53 | 0. 347 -0. C22 | | |
| 8 STEEL PR | C, .986 | [C, .976] [C, .961] | +0. C53 -0. 071 | 0. 347 0. 212 | | |
| 9 PUPULIN | C, .955 | [C, .976] [C, .961] | +0. C53 -0. 071 | 0. 347 0. 212 | | |
| 10 DEFNCRUD | C, .655 | [C, .714] [-1. 815] | +0. C73 +0. C73 | C, .032 C, .032 | | |
| 11 DFC/GNP | C, .789 | [C, .748] [-0. 740] | -0. 251 -0. 251 | -0. 409 -0. 409 | | |
| 12 FIGHTERS | C, .748 | [C, .748] [-0. 740] | -0. 251 -0. 251 | -0. 409 -0. 409 | | |
| 13 AIRFORCE | C, .586 | [C, .497] [C, .961] | -0. 658 +0. C16 | [C, .579] [C, .217] | | |
| 14 SUBMARIN | C, .971 | [C, .961] [C, .961] | -0. 658 +0. C16 | [C, .579] [C, .217] | | |
| 15 ICBNs | C, .810 | [C, .810] [C, .810] | [C, .352] [C, .352] | 0. 159 0. 159 | | |
| 16 TREATIES | C, .550 | [C, .425] [-0. 391] | [C, .425] [C, .425] | 0. 084 0. 084 | | |
| 17 STRG US | C, .580 | [C, .480] [C, .755] | [C, .480] [C, .755] | 0. 118 0. 118 | | |
| 18 WEAK US | C, .716 | [C, .266] [C, .105] | [C, .266] [C, .105] | [C, .797] [C, .797] | | |
| 19 ACTV US | C, .749 | [C, .066] [C, .277] | [C, .066] [C, .277] | [C, .716] [C, .716] | | |
| 20 PASS US | C, .678 | [C, .176] [C, .414] | [C, .176] [C, .414] | [C, .716] [C, .716] | | |
| 21 POST US | C, .239 | [C, .285] [C, .311] | [C, .285] [C, .311] | [C, .267] [C, .267] | | |
| 22 NEG US | C, .786 | [C, .400] [C, .524] | [C, .400] [C, .524] | [C, .243] [C, .243] | | |
| 23 TPER US | C, .861 | [C, .141] [C, .902] | [C, .141] [C, .902] | [C, .167] [C, .167] | | |

Factor Names:

* Industrialization and Nuclear Capability Gap

** Gap in US Threat Perception

*** Gap in Perception of US as Active

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED



FIGURE 22

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 23 ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR
INDUSTRIALIZATION AND NUCLEAR CAPABILITY GAP

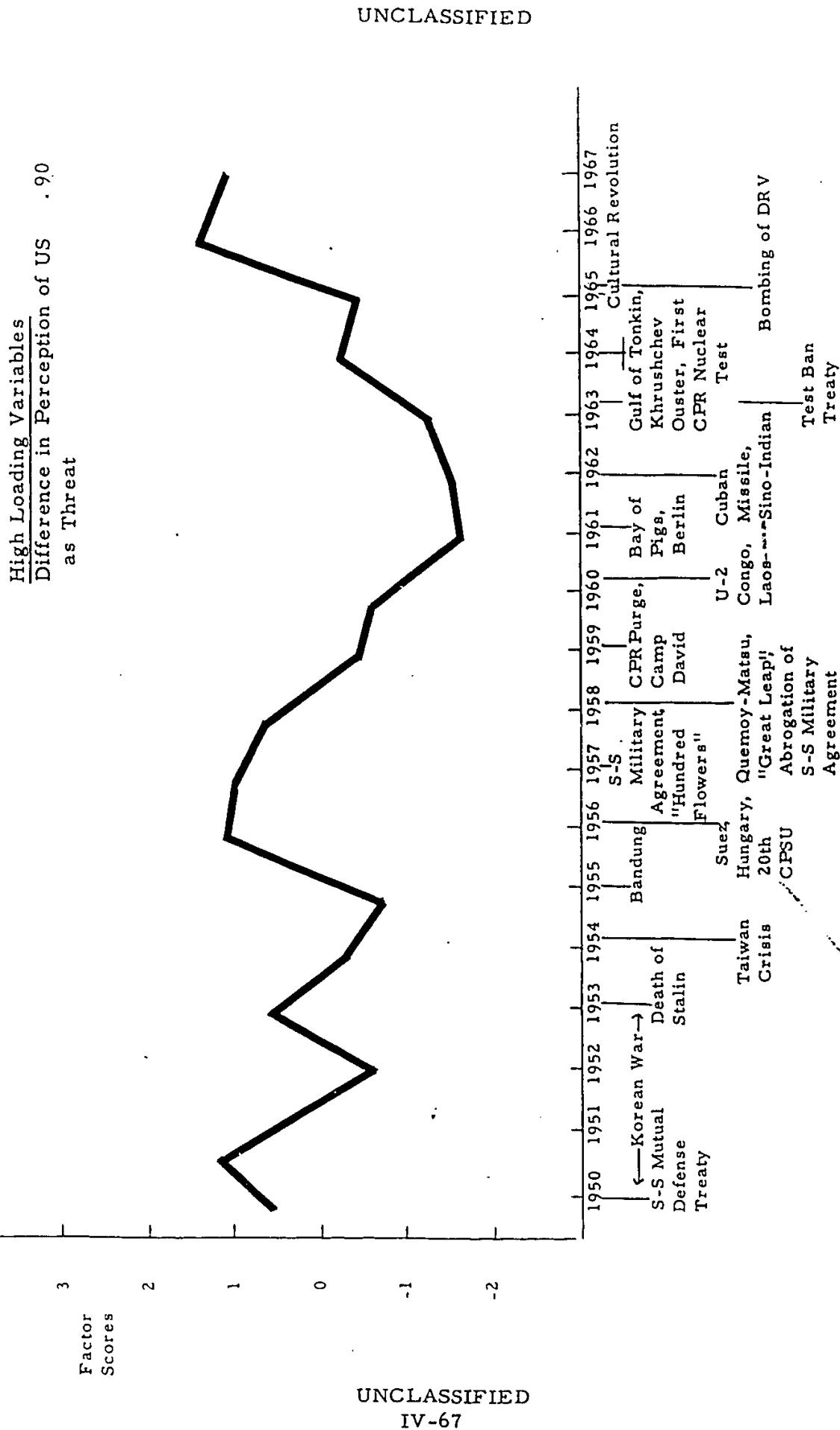


FIGURE 23

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 23 ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2
GAP IN US THREAT PERCEPTION

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) The third factor, plotted in Figure 24, is called the Gap in Perception of US as Active. It evidences a fluctuating but generally upward trend since 1956; that is, the gap between Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US being active has increased. The differences between the Soviets and Chinese in their perceptions of the US has been mentioned as an important element infringing upon the increasing Sino-Soviet hostility. This hypothesis is further examined in Section VI of the report where the results of the gap analysis are related to the interaction patterns.

b. Sino-Soviet Differences - 16 "Physical" Attributes

(U) The table of positive eigenvalues for the differences in 16 variables is shown in Table 27. Variable statistics and correlations are shown in Tables 23 and 24. The first three factors explain 86.4 percent of the total variance in the 16 variables. We rotated these three factors to an orthogonal simple structure. The rotated factor matrix is shown in Table 28.

(U) The predominant factor here, as in the 23 variable solution, is the Industrialization and Nuclear Capability Gap. The scores for the factor are plotted in Figure 25. The difference between the Soviets and the Chinese in measures of economic growth and nuclear capability is rapidly widening. The population variable again loaded negatively indicating the increasingly wide disparity between the size of the populations in each country.

(U) With the perception variables eliminated, the second factor describes a pattern of Treaties and Trade Gap. The scores for the factor are plotted in Figure 26. The gap between the number of treaties that the Soviets and Chinese each signed with the world increased to a high in 1964 and decreased rapidly to a low in 1967. The Chinese consistently signed more treaties than the Soviets every year and essentially caused the shape of the pattern. In 1967, the Chinese signed less treaties than in any previous year except 1951. The indexing trade variable is the "ratio of imports to GNP." From 1950 to 1960, the gap fluctuated but the Chinese ratio was consistently higher. The Soviet ratio was larger from 1961 to 1965. The two countries were even in 1966 with the Chinese gaining again in 1967. By 1967, the treaties gap was decreasing, and the trade dependence gap was increasing: The Chinese were nearing a low in treaties signed and were at a high in trade dependency.

(U) The third factor describes the pattern of the gap between the Soviets and Chinese in agricultural production and conventional military forces. The factor scores are plotted in Figure 27. The gap between the two countries in agricultural production has varied considerably over time with the Soviets consistently behind. The gap between the Soviets and Chinese in conventional forces has also fluctuated over time with the Chinese tending to close the gap since 1961.

UNCLASSIFIED

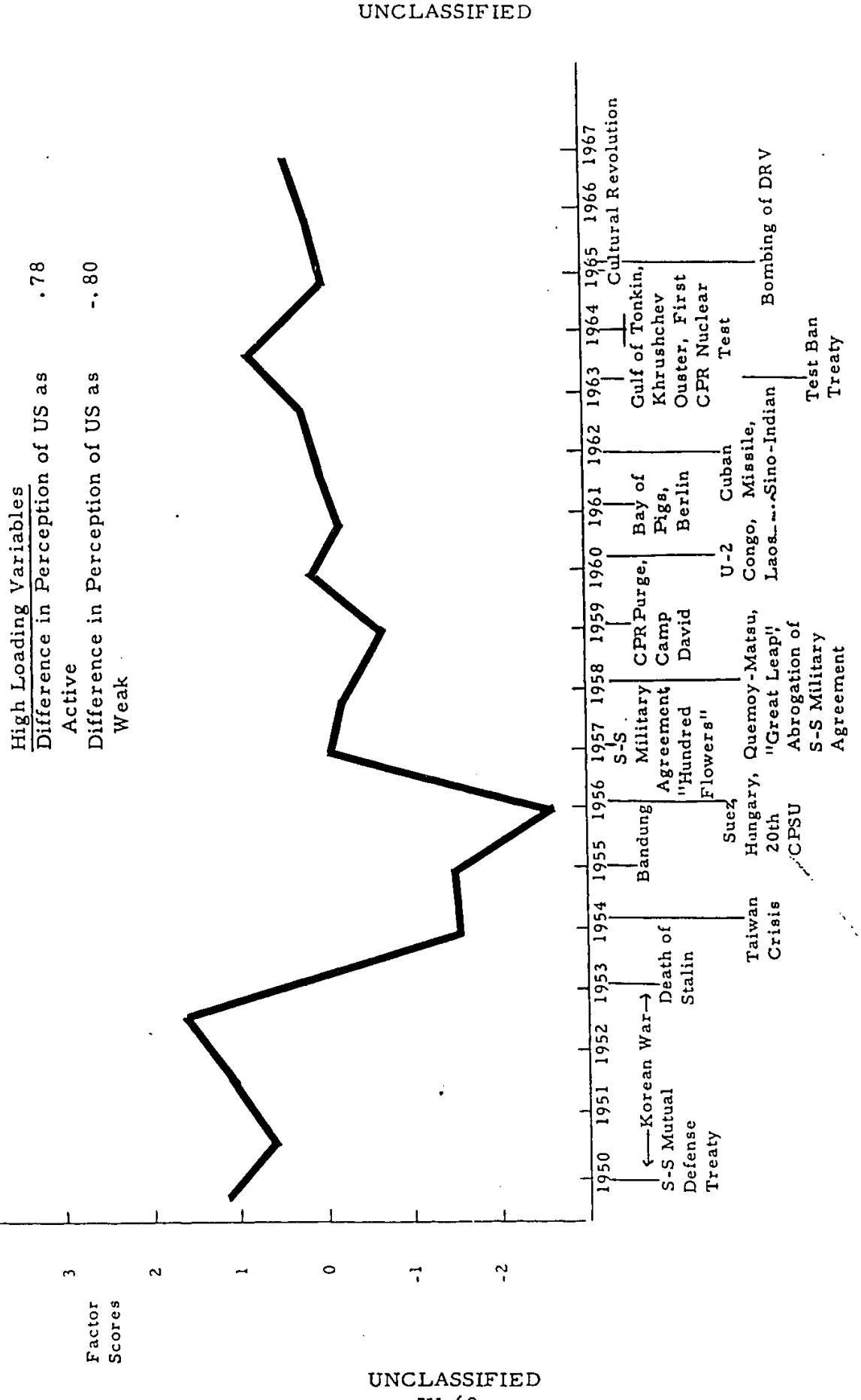


FIGURE 24
DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 23 ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 3
GAP IN PERSPECTIVE OF US AS ACTIVE

TABLE 27

Differences in Soviet and Chinese Attributes
16 Variables

TABLE OF POSITIVE EIGENVALUES

| NO. | EIGENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY ALL (16) FACTORS Each | Cumulative |
|-----|------------|--|------------|
| 1 | 10.992 | 68.7 | 68.7 |
| 2 | 1.785 | 11.2 | 79.9 |
| 3 | 1.054 | 6.6 | 86.4 |
| 4 | 0.960 | 6.0 | 92.4 |
| 5 | 0.553 | 3.5 | 95.9 |
| 6 | 0.328 | 2.0 | 98.0 |
| 7 | 0.166 | 1.0 | 99.0 |
| 8 | 0.101 | 0.6 | 99.6 |
| 9 | 0.038 | 0.2 | 99.9 |
| 10 | 0.010 | 0.1 | 99.9 |
| 11 | 0.006 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 12 | 0.003 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 13 | 0.002 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 14 | 0.001 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 15 | 0.000 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| 16 | 0.000 | 0.0 | 100.0 |

TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = 16.000
COMMUNALITY OVER 16 FACTORS = 16.000

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 28

DIFFERENCES IN SOVIET AND CHINESE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTES
 16 VARIABLES 1950-1967 3 FACTORS

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | FACTUR NUMBER | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | |
|--------------------------|------|---------------|----------------------------|--------|------|
| | | | SUM SQUARES OVER VARIABLES | 1 * | 2 ** |
| | | 8.184 | 3.389 | 2.257 | |
| | | 51.52 | 21.184 | 16.196 | |
| COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | | | | | |

| | | | | | |
|----|-------------|-------|----------|----------|----------|
| 1 | GNP | 0.983 | 0.866 | 0.374 | -0.244 |
| 2 | EXPORTS | 0.990 | 0.863 | 0.419 | -0.265 |
| 3 | IMPORTS | 0.992 | 0.769 | [C. 585] | -0.244 |
| 4 | EXPORT/GNP | 0.913 | 0.274 | [C. 475] | -0.268 |
| 5 | EXPORT/GNP | 0.635 | 0.479 | [D. 571] | -0.283 |
| 6 | ENERGY | 0.922 | 0.925 | 0.210 | -0.151 |
| 7 | AGRICULT | 0.791 | 0.184 | -0.021 | [A. 870] |
| 8 | STEEL PRO | 0.981 | [D. 887] | 0.397 | -0.192 |
| 9 | INDUSTRY | 0.950 | [E. 874] | -0.393 | 0.176 |
| 10 | DEFENSE/GDP | 0.699 | [C. 746] | 0.266 | -0.146 |
| 11 | DFFC / GNP | 0.756 | [E. 664] | -0.488 | 0.277 |
| 12 | FIGHTERS | 0.782 | -0.725 | 0.098 | [C. 506] |
| 13 | ARMFORCE | 0.656 | -0.299 | -0.261 | [G. 706] |
| 14 | SUBMARIN | 0.912 | [D. 874] | 0.304 | -0.344 |
| 15 | ICBMS | 0.982 | [C. 937] | -0.159 | -0.276 |
| 16 | TREATIES | 0.816 | -0.092 | [D. 886] | -0.157 |

Factor Names:

* Industrialization and Nuclear Capability Gap

** Treaties and Trade Dependence Gap

*** Agricultural Production and Conventional Forces Gap

UNCLASSIFIED

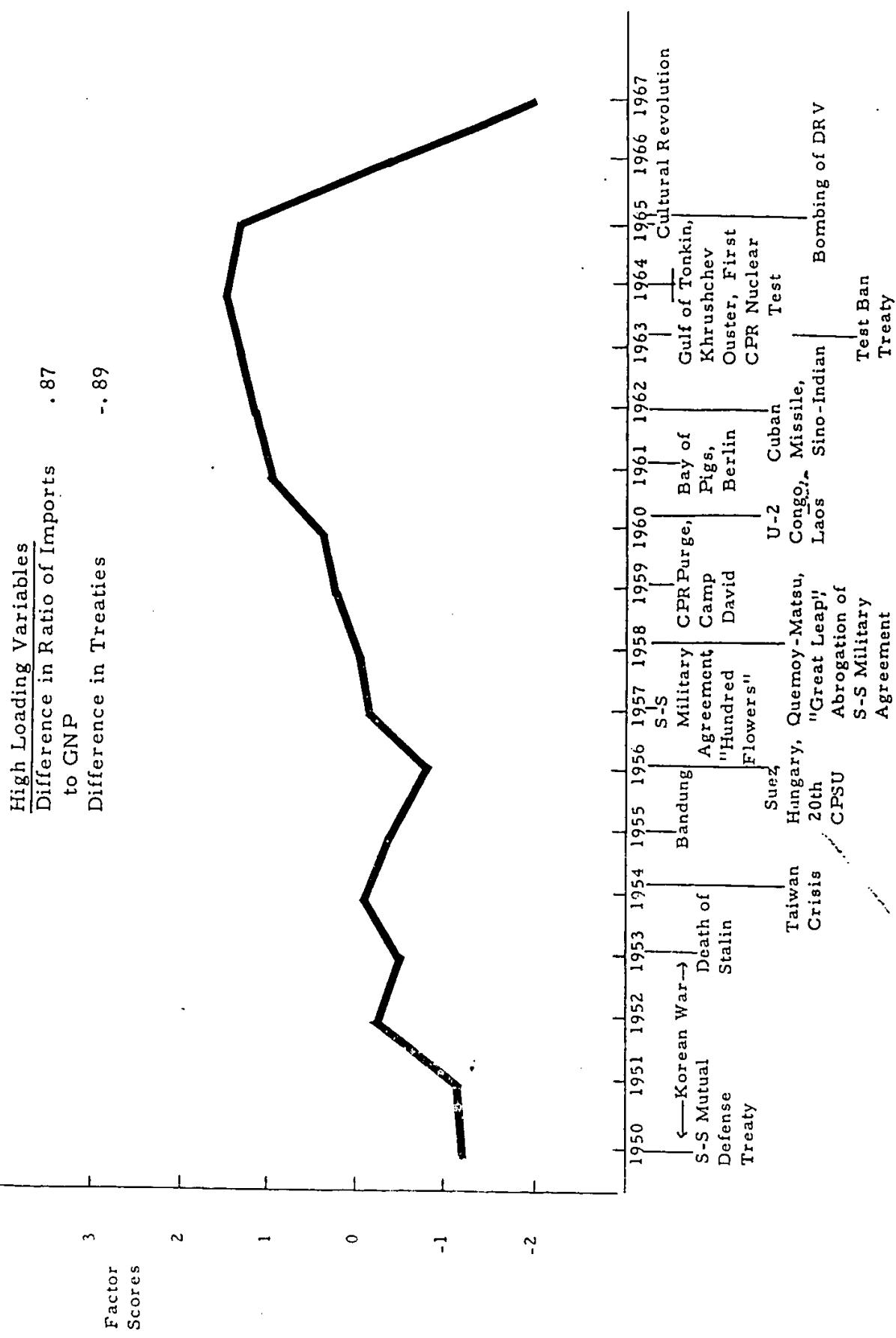
UNCLASSIFIED



FIGURE 25

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 16 ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 1
INDUSTRIALIZATION AND NUCLEAR CAPABILITY GAP

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

IV-73

FIGURE 26

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 16 ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2

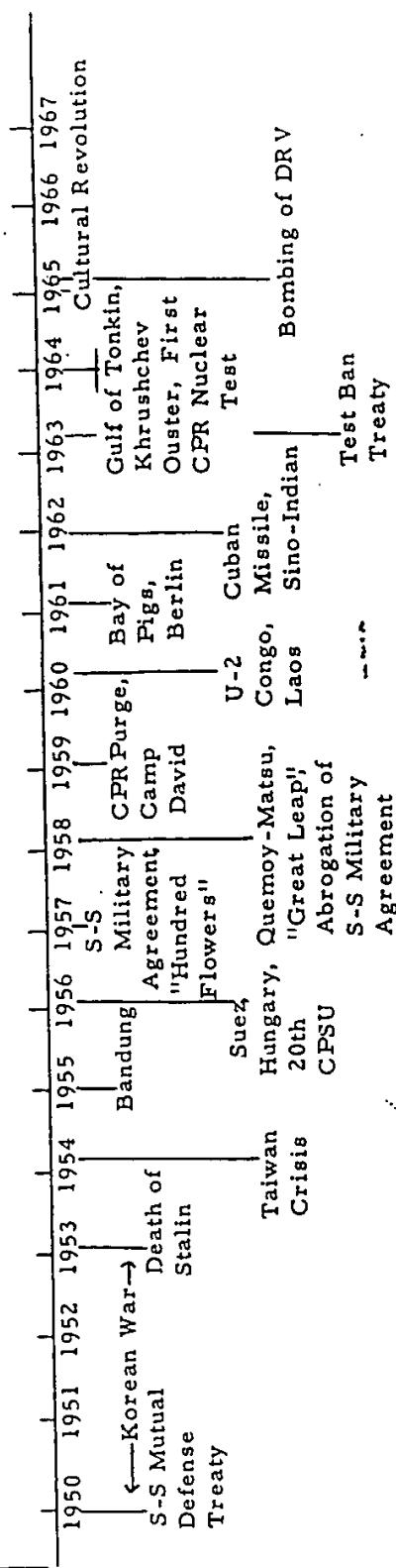
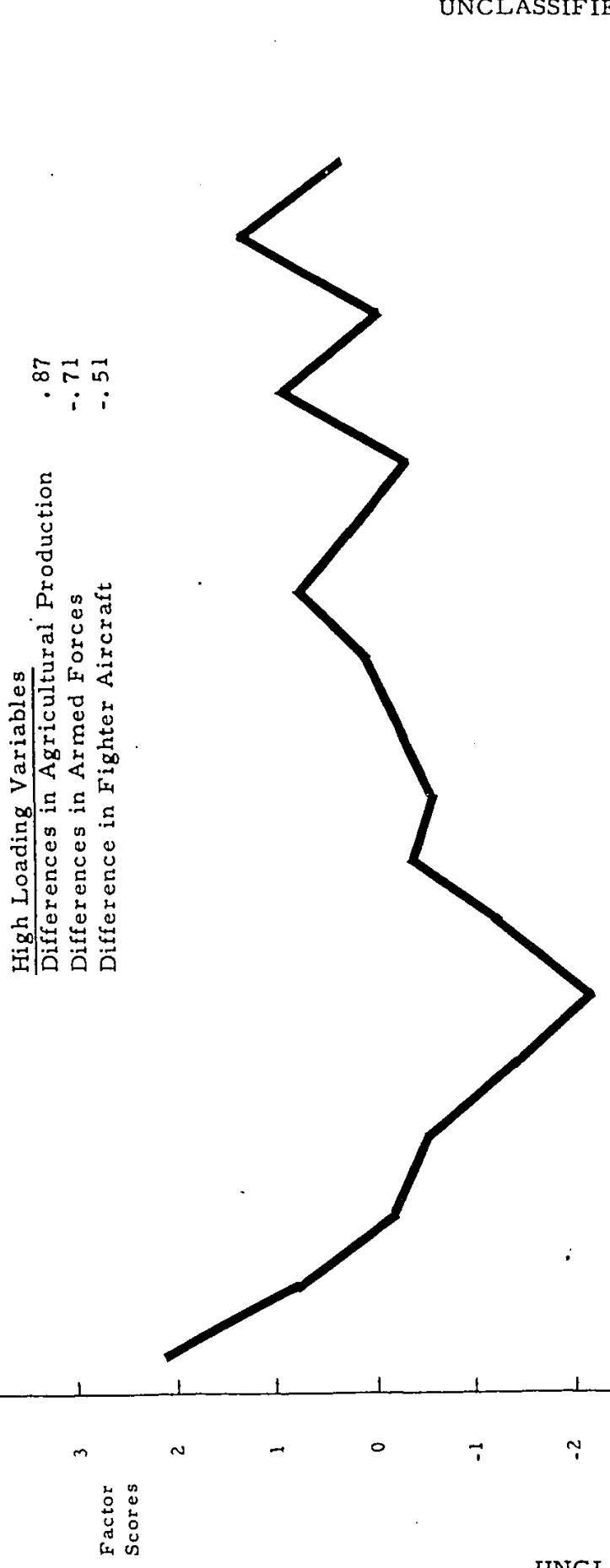


FIGURE 27
DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 16 ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2
AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTION AND CONVENTIONAL FORCES GAP

UNCLASSIFIED

c. Sino-Soviet Differences - 9 Economic Attributes

(U) A factor analysis was performed on the 9 economic attributes. Variable statistics and correlations are presented in Tables 23 and 24. The table of positive eigenvalues for the variables is shown in Table 29. Three of these factors explain 96.1 percent of total variance. The three factors were rotated to an orthogonal simple structure. The rotated factor matrix is presented in Table 30.

(U) The first factor explains 77.0 percent of the variance and is appropriately labeled the Industrialization Gap. Here again, the dominant pattern is the difference between the Soviets and Chinese in economic growth. The factor scores are plotted in Figure 28.

(U) The second factor explains 9.8 percent of total variance and is called the Soviet and Chinese Agricultural Production Gap. The factor scores are plotted in Figure 29. The Soviets have consistently lagged behind the Chinese in total agricultural production.

(U) The third factor, the Trade Dependence Gap explains 9.3 percent of total variance and describes the difference between the Soviets and Chinese in terms of world trade dependency. The pattern shows the dynamics of this factor across time with the final downswing---from 1962 on---representing decreased Soviet dependency and increased Chinese dependency on external trade. The factor scores are plotted in Figure 30.

d. Sino-Soviet Differences - 6 Military Attributes

(U) Only the 6 military variables were factor analyzed in this analysis. The variable statistics and correlations are presented in Tables 23 and 24. The table of positive eigenvalues for the variables is shown in Table 31. Three factors explain 92.8 percent of total variance. These three factors were rotated to an orthogonal simple structure. The rotated factor matrix is shown in Table 32.

(U) The predominant factor is the Nuclear Capability Gap. The factor explains 70.8 percent of total variance and therefore describes the major pattern existing between the Soviets and Chinese in differences on their military attributes. The factor scores are plotted in Figure 31. The pattern describes the Soviet's rapidly increasing nuclear capability---as measured by the total number of ICBM's deployed and submarines with nuclear missile launching capability---while the Chinese were making only slow progress. Also included in this pattern was the decreasing gap between the Soviets and Chinese in fighter aircraft. The Soviets decreased their conventional aircraft as they passed into the nuclear age, while the Chinese continued to rapidly expand theirs.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 29

Differences in Soviet and Chinese
Economic Attributes- 9 Variables

TABLE OF POSITIVE EIGENVALUES

| NO. | EIGENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY | | |
|-----|------------|------------------------|-----------|------------|
| | | ALL | 9 FACTORS | Cumulative |
| 1 | 6.928 | 77.0 | 77.0 | 77.0 |
| 2 | 0.884 | 9.8 | 86.8 | |
| 3 | 0.837 | 9.3 | 96.1 | |
| 4 | 0.287 | 3.2 | 99.3 | |
| 5 | 0.037 | 0.4 | 99.7 | |
| 6 | 0.016 | 0.2 | 99.9 | |
| 7 | 0.006 | 0.1 | 99.9 | |
| 8 | 0.003 | 0.0 | 100.0 | |
| 9 | 0.002 | 0.0 | 100.0 | |

TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = 9.000
COMMUNALITY OVER 9 FACTORS = 9.000

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 30

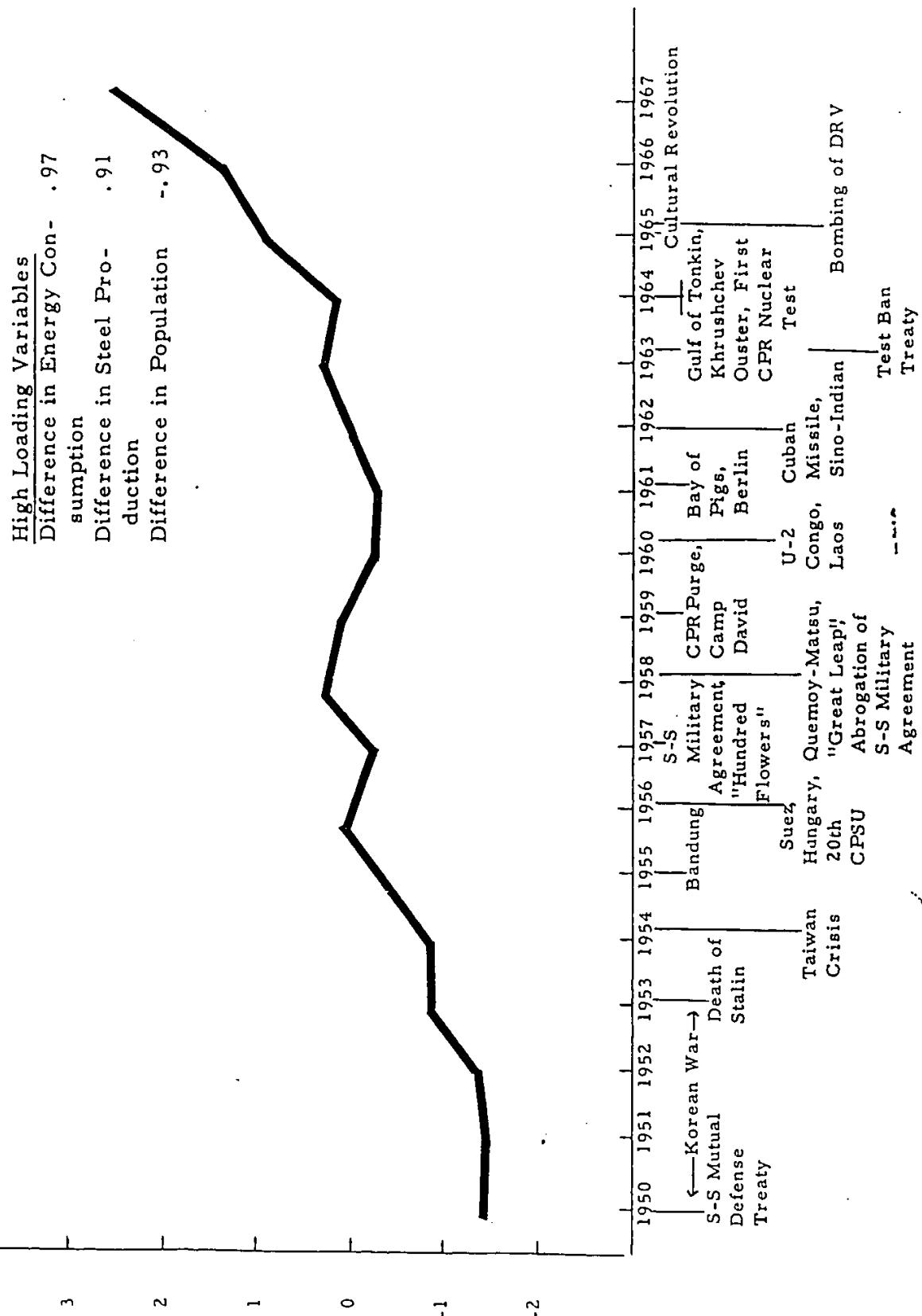
| DIFFERENCES IN SOVIET AND CHINESE ECONOMIC ATTRIBUTES | | | 1950 - 1967 | | | 9 VARIABLES | | |
|---|---------------|--------------------------|-------------|---------|--------|-------------|--|--|
| | | | ROTATED | FACTOR | MATRIX | | | |
| SUM SQUARES OVER VARIABLES | FACTOR NUMBER | 1 * | | 2 ** | | 3 *** | | |
| PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | | 5.015 | | 1.126 | | 2.507 | | |
| | | 55.722 | | 12.511 | | 27.860 | | |
| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | | | | | | |
| 1 GNP | 0.994 | [0.897] | | 0.185 | | 0.392 | | |
| 2 EXPORTS | 0.988 | [0.847] | | 0.185 | | 0.496 | | |
| 3 IMPORTS | 0.993 | [0.769] | | 0.125 | | [0.596] | | |
| 4 IMP/GNP | 0.879 | [0.324] | | -0.003 | | [0.679] | | |
| 5 EXP/GNP | 0.848 | [0.339] | | 0.214 | | [0.629] | | |
| 6 ENERGY | 0.974 | [0.967] | | 0.116 | | 0.161 | | |
| 7 AGRICPRO | 0.972 | [0.174] | | [0.975] | | 0.139 | | |
| 8 STEEL PR | 0.995 | [0.919] | | 0.136 | | 0.385 | | |
| 9 PUPLTN | 0.986 | [0.926] | | -0.119 | | -0.340 | | |

Factor Names:

- * Industrialization Gap
- ** Agricultural Production Gap
- *** Trade Dependency Gap

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

IV-78

FIGURE: 28

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 9 ECONOMIC ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 1
INDUSTRIALIZATION GAP

UNCLASSIFIED

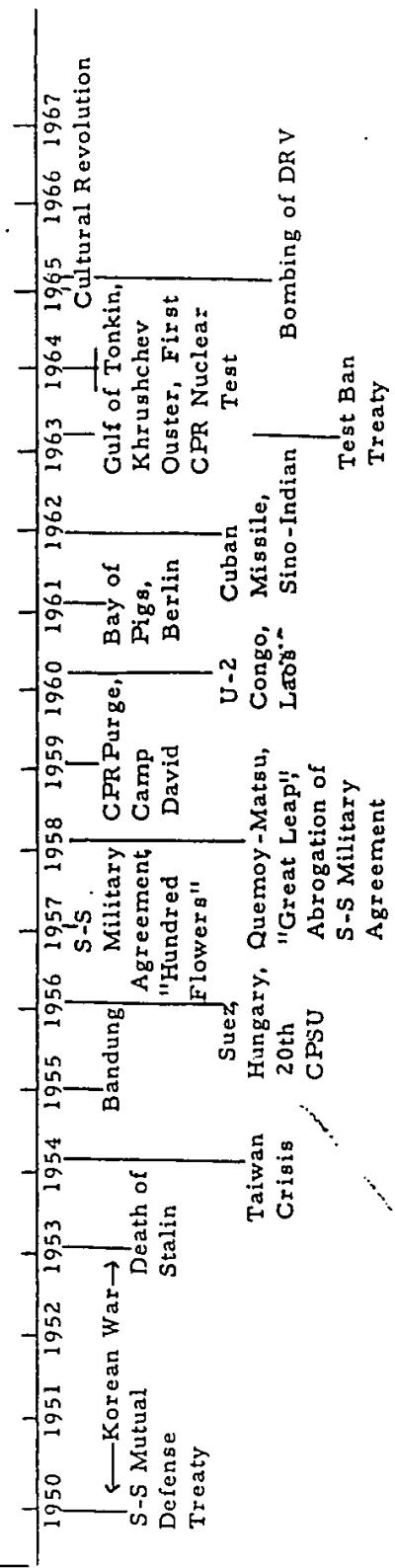
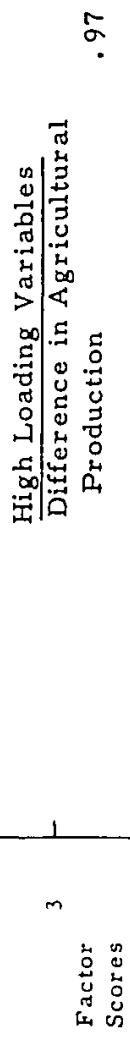


FIGURE 29

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 9 ECONOMIC ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2
AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTION GAP

UNCLASSIFIED

High Loading Variables

| | |
|----------------------------|-----|
| Difference in Imports as a | .88 |
| Ratio of GNP | |
| Difference in Exports as a | .83 |
| Ratio of GNP | |

Factor Scores

UNCLASSIFIED

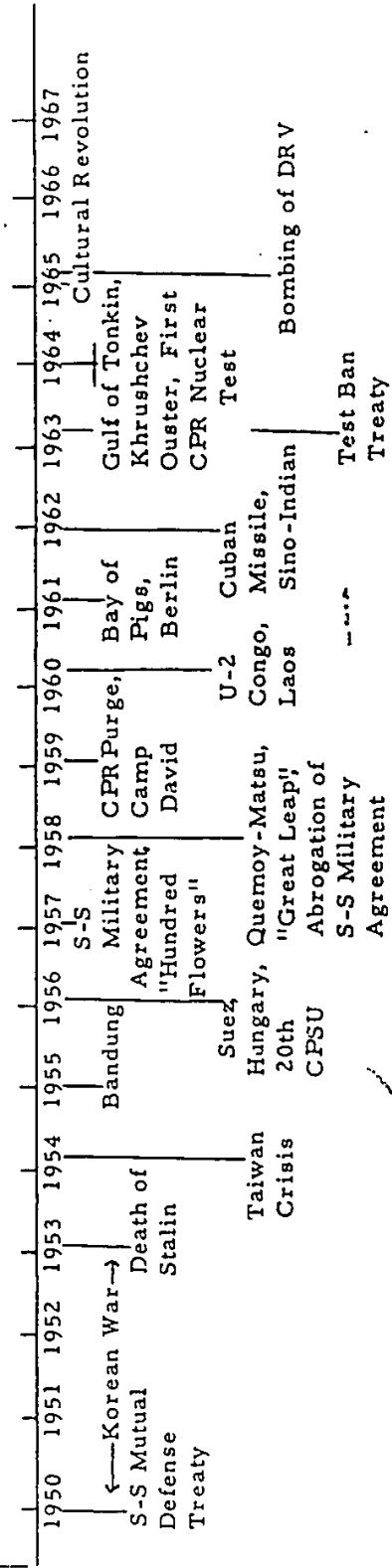


FIGURE 30

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 9 ECONOMIC ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 3
TRADE DEPENDENCY GAP

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 31

Differences in Soviet and Chinese Military Attributes

TABLE OF POSITIVE EIGENVALUES

| NO. | EIGENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY | |
|-----|------------|------------------------|-------|
| | | ALL (6) FACTORS | Each |
| 1 | 4.246 | 70.8 | 70.8 |
| 2 | 0.869 | 14.5 | 85.2 |
| 3 | 0.451 | 7.5 | 92.8 |
| 4 | 0.294 | 4.9 | 97.7 |
| 5 | 0.130 | 2.2 | 99.8 |
| 6 | 0.011 | 0.2 | 100.0 |

TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = 6.000
COMMUNALITY OVER 6 FACTORS = 6.000

UNCLASSIFIED

IV-81

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 32

DIFFERENCES IN SOVIET AND CHINESE MILITARY ATTRIBUTES 1950 - 1967

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | ROTATED | FACTUR | MATRIX |
|-----------------|----------|--------------------------|---------------------------------|--------------|---------------|
| | | | FACTOR NUMBER OVER VARIABLES | 1 * 3.060 | 2 ** 1.117 |
| | | | PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | 50.997 | 18.622 |
| 1 | DEFNCRUD | 0.801 | | [0.859] | -0.160 |
| 2 | DEFC/GNP | 0.996 | | [-0.276] | 10.306 |
| 3 | FIGHTERS | 0.949 | | [-0.911] | [0.909] |
| 4 | ARMFORCE | 0.997 | | [-0.221] | 0.115 |
| 5 | SUBMARIN | 0.983 | | [0.789] | 0.233 |
| 6 | ICBMS | 0.880 | | [0.857] | [+0.934] |
| | | | | | 0.277 |
| | | | | | [-0.531] |
| | | | | | -0.113 |
| | | | | | [-0.364] |

Factor Names:

* Nuclear Capability Gap

** Armed Forces Gap

*** Defense Allocation as a Percent of GNP

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

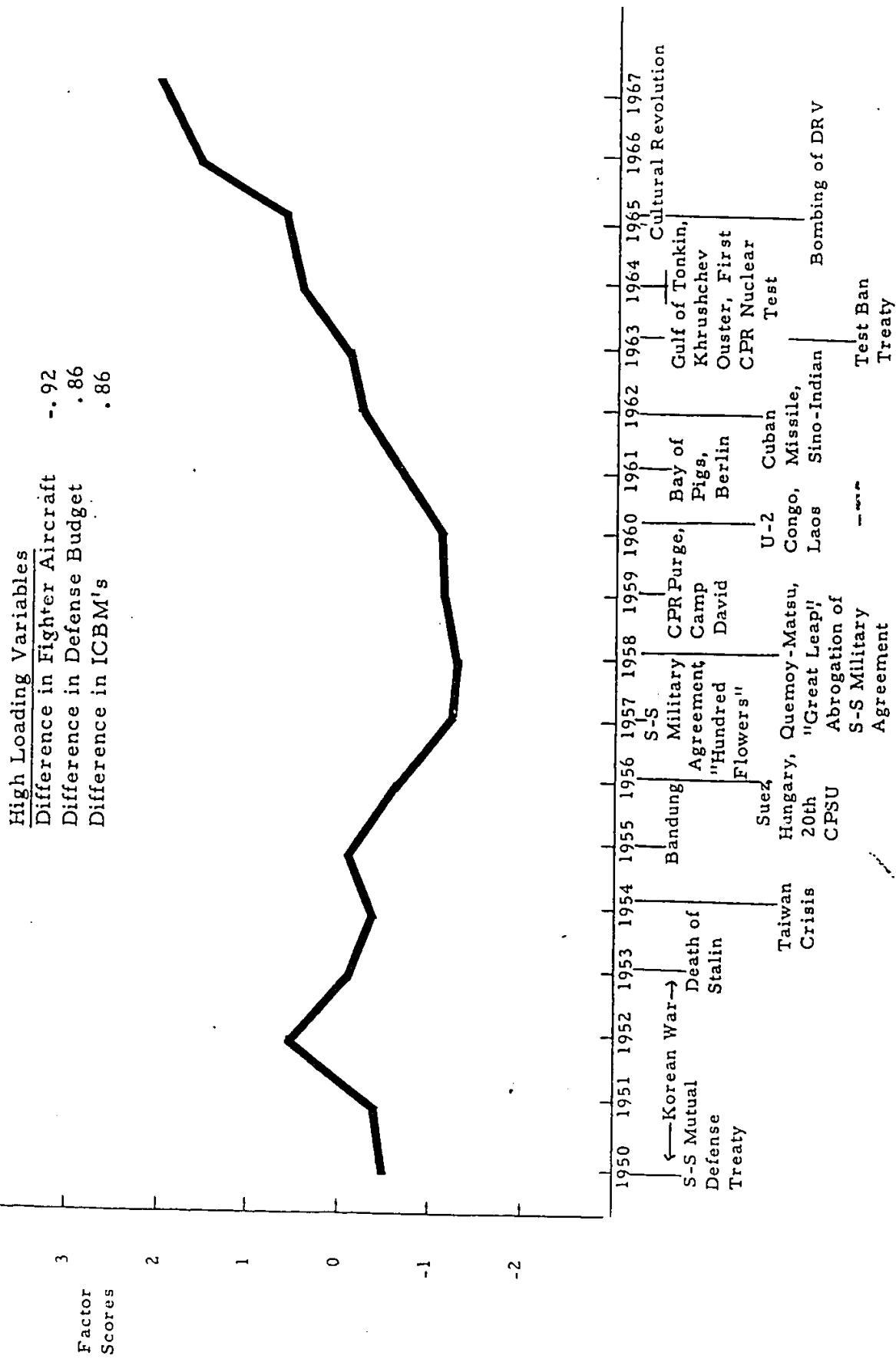


FIGURE 31
DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE
ON 6 MILITARY ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 1:
NUCLEAR CAPABILITY GAP

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) The second factor, the Armed Forces Gap is primarily a pattern of the gap between the Soviets and Chinese in total number of men under arms over time. This factor explains 14.5 percent of total variance. The factor scores are plotted in Figure 32. The first part of the pattern is explained by the demobilization of Chinese forces after the Korean War at the same time that the Soviets were increasing the total size of their armed forces. Since 1956, the pattern was mainly one of a narrowing gap as the Soviets decreased the numerical size of their armed forces.

(U) The third factor explains 7.5 percent of total variance and describes the gap between the Soviets and Chinese in Defense Allocation as a Percentage of GNP. The factor scores are plotted in Figure 33. The Soviets allocated their greatest percentage for defense in 1952 but spent increasingly less---percentage wise---through 1967. The Chinese, however, fluctuated till 1957 but slowly increased their defense allocation percentage through 1967. The result was a decrease in the gap between the Soviets and Chinese. It should be noted that the increase in Chinese defense allocation was due not only to a slightly increasing defense budget but also to an erratic and sometimes decreasing GNP.

C. SUMMARY OF FINDINGS FROM THE NATIONAL ATTRIBUTE ANALYSIS

(U) The major findings from the analyses of Soviet and Chinese national attributes are summarized as follows:

1. Industrialization is the most significant dynamic attribute pattern for both the Soviets and Chinese. It occurs in each analysis as the first and strongest factor, always characterized by a pattern of industrial growth over time.
2. The Nuclear Transition factor appears as the second strongest factor for the Soviets. It is characterized by diplomatic and conventional military behavior--for example, increasing numbers of bilateral treaties signed and rising fighter aircraft production--until 1960 when both proceed to fall off. Coupled with the decrease in Soviet conventional development after 1960 is an increase in their strategic development priorities as indexed by submarine and ICBM production.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

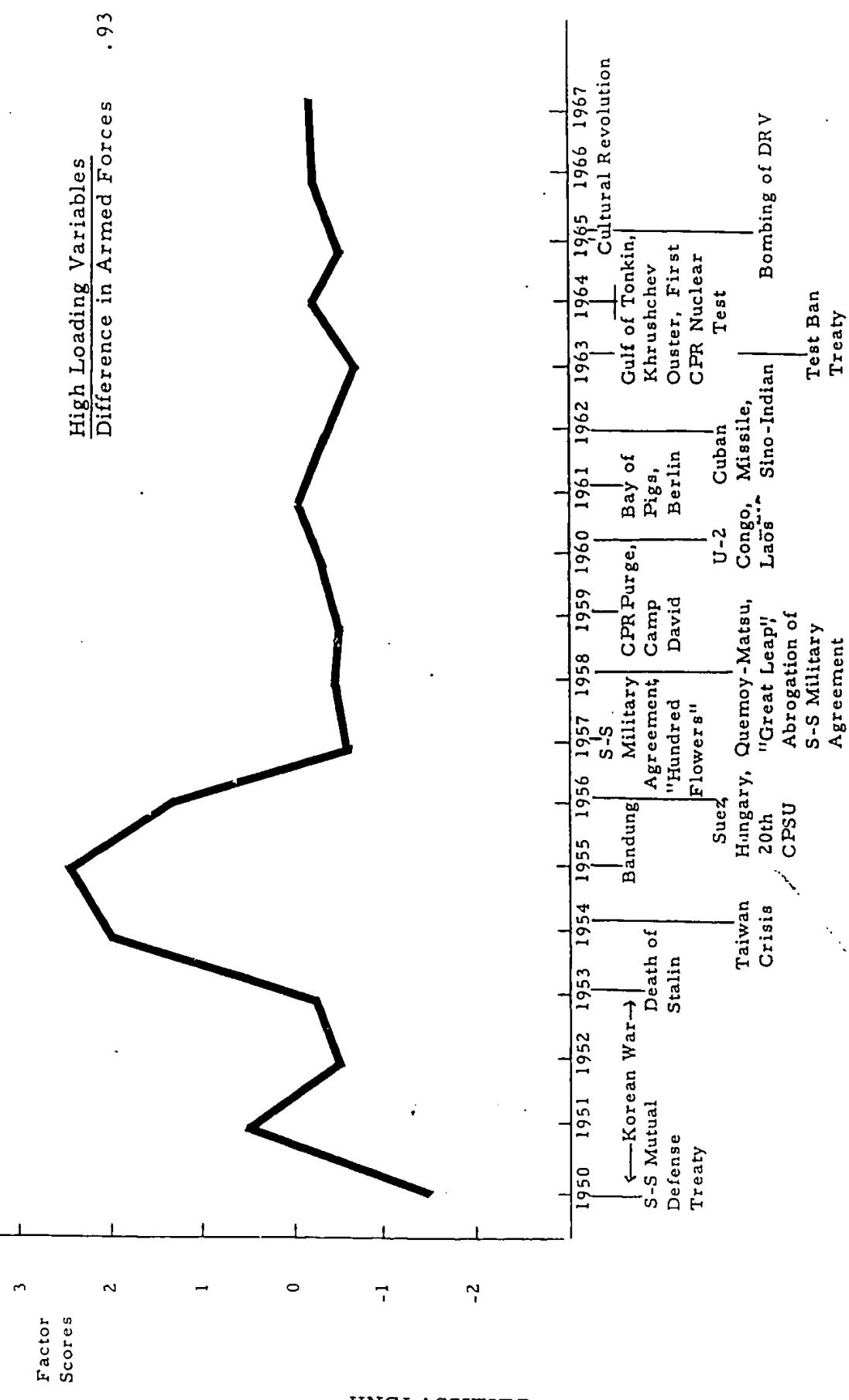


FIGURE 32

DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 6 MILITARY ATTRIBUTES: FACTOR 2
APRIL, 1985, RAND CORP

UNCLASSIFIED

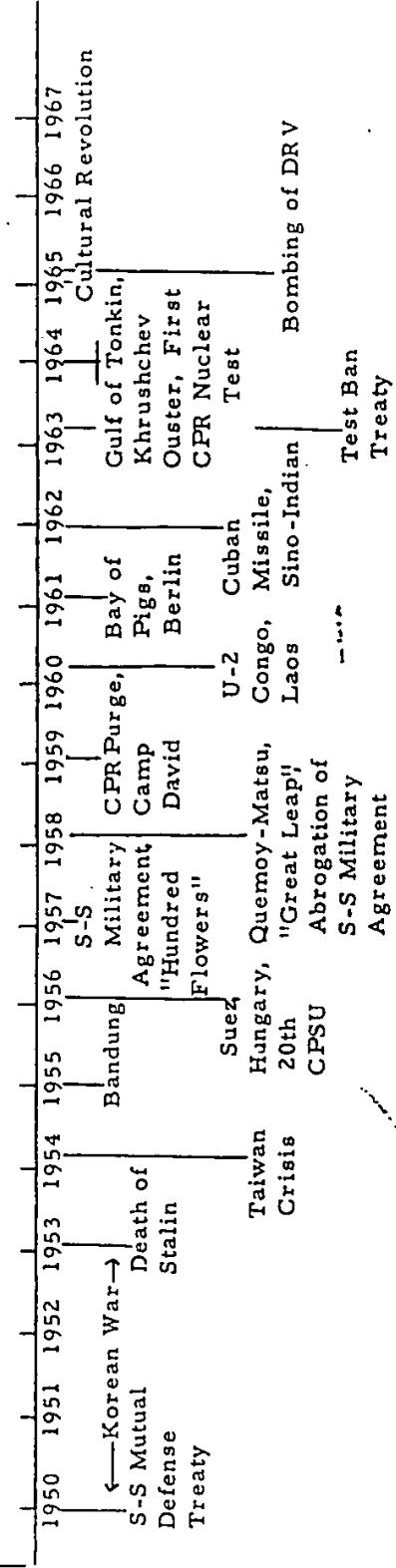
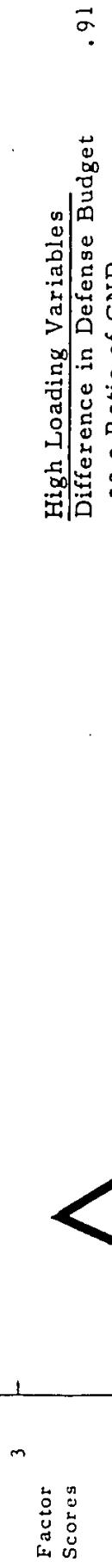


FIGURE 33

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SOVIETS AND CHINESE ON 6 MILITARY ATTRIBUTES -FACTOR 3:
DEFENSE ALLOCATION AS PERCENTAGE OF GNP GAP

UNCLASSIFIED

3. When Soviet perceptions of the Chinese (derived from content analysis) were included in the analysis of their national attributes, a new pattern emerged. This new pattern evidenced a changing Soviet view of the Chinese as indexed by the weak, active, negative and threat potential variables. Moscow's perceptions of the Chinese were generally of a decreasing magnitude or intensity as measured by these variables until about 1957 when a transitional period lasting until 1960 occurs. In the post-1960 period a sharp upswing in magnitude is evidenced by all of the variables. This factor we call the Paper Tiger Syndrome. This pattern contradicts the hypothesis that as one nation perceives another nation as negative, he will also perceive that nation as stronger and more active -- this being a rationalization for his negative feelings. The analyses carried out in this study indicate that while the Soviets did perceive the Chinese as negative and active they did not at the same time perceive them as stronger.
4. A similar "paper tiger" pattern also appears in the analyses of the Chinese national attributes. The Chinese simultaneously perceived the Soviets as negative, threatening and weak. An interesting divergence in the two patterns is that while 1959 marked the point at which the Chinese perceptions of the USSR began an upswing in magnitude, the Soviets did not exhibit a similar pattern toward China until 1960.
5. The difference analysis and the 36 case analyses reveal that generally Soviet perceptions of the United States are independent of--that is not related to--Chinese views of the US across identical time frames. Furthermore, the attribute analysis revealed that changing Soviet perceptions of the CPR formed a pattern through the years quite unrelated to Soviet perceptions of the US. It should be noted that this finding contradicts our interpretation of Newcomb's model of interactive behavior which when applied to the Sino-Soviet relationship would hypothesize that the Soviet perception of China on the positive-negative dimensions should be related--either positively or negatively--to their view of the United States. A reason for the lack of support for the model may be due to the fact that we aggregated values per year over an 18-year period. We did not in this study examine Soviet perceptions of the US and China at critical points in time and at differing levels of tension--e.g., during periods of détente as compared to periods of high crisis. This caveat notwithstanding, it is extremely significant that at least in the long run there exists little relationship between Soviet and Chinese perceptions of each other and their perceptions of the US.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

6. In the analyses of the absolute differences existing between the Soviets and Chinese on each of the national attribute variables, several relevant patterns emerged. The factors which emerged identified gaps between the two Communist powers in three areas: industrialization, nuclear capability, and in their perceptions of the United States. The gaps in two of these areas--industrialization and nuclear capability--are ever widening and have been steadily and rapidly increasing since 1957. On the other hand, the gap between Moscow's and Peking's perceptions of the US as indexed by the active and potential threat variables exhibit no consistent trend; rather it varies considerably over time.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

SECTION V

SINO-SOVIET INTERACTION ANALYSIS

A. DESCRIPTION OF DATA

(U) The analysis of national attributes of the Soviet Union and Communist China and their differences on these attributes was reported in Section IV, and their dynamic patterns were delineated. We turn now to the analysis of the Sino-Soviet relationship as indexed by interactions across the same time period, 1950-1967. As noted earlier, it is our ultimate objective to predict from Soviet and Chinese national attributes to their interactions. It is therefore necessary that the dependent variable, fluctuations and patterns in interactions, be described for this period.

(U) The types of interactions between nations cover a wide spectrum of activity. A process of selection was therefore undertaken to choose the most important and relevant indicators of this type of behavior. The process was mainly influenced by three factors: (1) those variables that had been identified in earlier research as important indicators; (2) those variables considered important by virtue of the uniqueness of the dyadic relationship of the Soviets and Chinese itself; and (3) those variables which have high importance to policy planners.

(U) In a survey of previous research concerned with the interactions between nations, Rummel's work was found to be the most advanced and most relevant to this study. Through four factor analyses of four different samples of data, he determined that eight dimensions of dyadic behavior existed for 1955: salience, emigration and communication, UN voting, exports, foreign students, international organizations, official conflict behavior and diplomatic representation.⁵⁶ The indexing variables of these dimensions, that is, the measure that was central to the cluster of behaviors defined by a dimension, were considered an important element to include in the study. All of these variables that were applicable to an analysis of Sino-Soviet relations were included in our data set.

(U) Several variables that Rummel did not use were added to the study because of their special significance in providing a better understanding of Soviet and Chinese relations. For example, broadcasts by the Soviet Union to China and vice versa have been used by these countries as a media for accusations and bitter polemics. Soviet and Chinese broadcasts were, therefore, included as

⁵⁶ See Rummel, "Indicators of Cross-national and International Patterns," op. cit.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

measures of hostility. It should be noted that a few variables deemed important to the analysis were not included due to the unavailability of data. In all, within the space of all behavior and a subspace of all Soviet and Chinese relations a set of 31 Sino-Soviet behavioral variables were finally selected.

(U) In addition to the 31 behavioral variables, 14 perceptual variables were included in the data set. As stated in Section IV, perceptual variables were added because of the important role that verbal and written communications have played in the Sino-Soviet relationship and because of the generally held belief that the perceptions of a nation's leadership influence the foreign policy of that nation.

(U) Data were collected for all of these 45 interaction variables by year for the period 1950 to 1967. Table 33 lists the 45 variable names and the 8 character computer acronyms for each. These 45 variables have been labeled the Sino-Soviet Interaction Set.

B. ANALYSES OF SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS

(U) Two factor analyses are performed on the data in this section. The complete set of 45 variables is first analyzed, the dimensions examined and plotted. The 14 perception variables are then deleted and the 31 remaining variables are re-analyzed and their dimensions examined and plotted.

1. Sino-Soviet Interaction Analysis - 45 Variables

(U) Statistics for the 45 Sino-Soviet interactions are presented in Table 34. The majority of the measures had an approximately normal distribution across time from 1950-1967, although measures of Soviet economic aid (Variables 1 and 2), types of Sino-Soviet treaties signed (Variables 8-13), measures of Sino-Soviet official visits (Variables 13-16), Sino-Soviet broadcasts (Variables 17 and 18) and a few perception variables are skewed. Table 35 shows the Pearson product-moment correlations between these 45 measures.

The correlations among the perception variables and the correlations between the perception variables and the other interactions are the most interesting. Several relationships are worthy of note:

- (1) There are high correlations between Soviet perceptions of the Chinese as being active, negative and weak. There are also high correlations between Chinese perceptions of the Soviets as being active, negative and weak;

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 33

SOVIET AND CHINESE INTERACTION AND PERCEPTION VARIABLES:
ACRONYM TABLE

| <u>Variable Name</u> | Eight Character Computer Code Name |
|--|--|
| Soviet Economic Aid to China | SUECAID |
| Soviet Relative Economic Aid to China | RSUECAID |
| Soviet Civil Technicians in China | SUCTCPR |
| Chinese Civil Technicians Trained in Soviet Union | CPRCTSU |
| Soviet Military Aid to China | SUMILAID |
| Chinese Students in the Soviet Union | CPRSTSU |
| Sino-Soviet Treaties | SSTREATY |
| Sino-Soviet Economic Treaties | SSECONTR |
| Sino-Soviet Scientific and Technical Treaties | S\$S-TTR |
| Sino-Soviet Diplomatic and Political Treaties | SSD-PTR |
| Sino-Soviet Cultural Treaties | SSCULTR |
| Sino-Soviet Communications Treaties | SSCOMMTR |
| Soviet Official Visits to China | SUOFVCPR |
| Chinese Official Visits to the Soviet Union | CPROFVSU |
| Soviet Official Visit Days to China | SUOVDCCP |
| Chinese Official Visit Days to the Soviet Union | CPROVDSU |
| Soviet Broadcast Hours Per Week to China | SUBRCCPR |
| Chinese Broadcast Hours Per Week to the Soviet Union | CPRBRCSU |
| Soviet Cultural Delegations to China | SUCLDCPR |
| Chinese Cultural Delegations to the Soviet Union | CPRCLDSU |
| Soviet Exports to China | SUEXPCPR |
| Soviet Imports from China | SUIMPCPR |
| Relative Soviet Exports to China | RSUEXCPR |
| Relative Soviet Imports from China | RSUIMCPR |
| Relative Chinese Exports to the Soviet Union | RCPREXSU |
| Relative Chinese Imports from the Soviet Union | RCPRIMSU |
| Soviet Export of Petroleum to China | SUPETCPR |
| Relative Soviet Export of Petroleum to China | RSUPTCPR |
| Soviet Military Forces in Border Area | SUFORBOR |
| Chinese Military Forces in Border Area | CPRFORBR |
| Border Incidents | BORINCID |
| China Perceived as Strong by the Soviet Union | SU ST CC |
| China Perceived as Weak by the Soviet Union | SU WK CC |
| China Perceived as Active by the Soviet Union | SU AC CC |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 33 (CONTINUED)

SOVIET AND CHINESE INTERACTION AND PERCEPTION VARIABLES:
ACRONYM TABLE (CONTINUED)

| <u>Variable Name</u> | <u>Eight Character Computer Code Name</u> |
|---|---|
| China Perceived as Passive by the Soviet Union | SU PA CC |
| China Perceived as Positive by the Soviet Union | SU PO CC |
| China Perceived as Negative by the Soviet Union | SU NG CC |
| Perceived Threat from China by the Soviet Union | SU TP CC |
| Soviet Union Perceived as Strong by China | CC ST SU |
| Soviet Union Perceived as Weak by China | CC WK SU |
| Soviet Union Perceived as Active by China | CC AC SU |
| Soviet Union Perceived as Passive by China | CC PA SU |
| Soviet Union Perceived as Positive by China | CC PO SU |
| Soviet Union Perceived as Negative by China | CC NG SU |
| Perceived Threat from the Soviet Union by China | CC TP SU |

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 34

ASIAN AND CHINESE INTERACTIONS WITH CONTENT ANALYSIS 1950 - 1967 45 VARIABLES

STATISTICS

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | MEAN | SE | ST DEV | SE | SKEW | KURTOSIS |
|-----------------|-----------|-----------|----------|----------|----------------|---------|----------|
| UNCLASSIFIED | | | | | | | |
| 1 | SUECAID | 224.000 | 1.03.688 | 439.913 | 1194803.000 | 2.563* | 0.375 |
| 2 | RSUFCALD | 19.167 | 8.208 | 34.822 | 7406.426 | 1.919** | 0.214 |
| 3 | SUCTCPR | 0.611 | 0.115 | 0.487 | 1.467 | -0.543 | 0.067 |
| 4 | CPRCTSU | 0.667 | 0.111 | 0.471 | 1.372 | -0.842 | 0.058 |
| 5 | SUMILAI | 0.556 | 0.117 | 0.497 | 1.524 | -0.266 | 0.058 |
| 6 | CPRSTSU | 2054.944 | 506.935 | 2150.320 | 28547568.000 | 0.705 | 0.092 |
| 7 | SSTREATY | 11.611 | 1.395 | 5.917 | 216.184 | 0.605 | 0.106 |
| 8 | SSECONTR | 3.722 | 0.532 | 2.256 | 31.422 | 1.070* | 0.169 |
| 9 | SSS-TTR | 2.278 | 0.470 | 2.995 | 24.562 | 1.742** | 0.262 |
| 10 | SSC-PTR | 1.000 | 0.324 | 1.374 | 11.662 | 1.682** | 0.247 |
| 11 | SSCULTR | 1.778 | 0.389 | 1.052 | 16.845 | 1.306* | 0.197 |
| 12 | SSCUMTR | 2.444 | 0.410 | 1.739 | 18.674 | 1.130* | 0.197 |
| 13 | SULFVCPK | 0.446 | 0.180 | 0.762 | 3.582 | 1.571** | 0.167 |
| 14 | CPRUFSU | 0.833 | 0.252 | 1.067 | 7.031 | 1.053* | 0.130 |
| 15 | AULVDCPK | 2.667 | 1.336 | 5.567 | 198.252 | 3.130** | 0.523 |
| 16 | CRAUVJSU | 5.809 | 4.469 | 10.959 | 2219.115 | 2.940** | 0.472 |
| 17 | SUBRCCPR | 4.1500 | 8.247 | 34.988 | 7557.770 | 2.839** | 0.490 |
| 18 | CPRBRCSU | 37.556 | 17.067 | 75.803 | 35475.656 | 3.233** | 0.559 |
| 19 | SUCCLCPR | 21.278 | 3.476 | 14.749 | 1343.045 | 0.633 | 0.106 |
| 20 | CPRCLDSU | 36.778 | 5.829 | 24.729 | 3775.409 | 0.143 | 0.93 |
| 21 | SUTEXPCKR | 4.86.278 | 60.897 | 258.364 | 412124.750 | C.092 | 0.92 |
| 22 | SUMPCPR | 550.444 | 55.631 | 236.021 | 343926.625 | 0.653 | 0.149 |
| 23 | RSUEXCPK | 12.889 | 2.044 | 8.672 | 464.342 | -0.212 | 0.075 |
| 24 | R5UINCPR | 13.333 | 1.552 | 6.583 | 267.538 | -0.402 | 0.090 |
| 25 | RCPREXSU | 37.111 | 2.995 | 12.706 | 996.677 | -0.864 | 0.123 |
| 26 | RCPRIMSU | 38.111 | 5.141 | 21.812 | 2937.355 | -0.070 | 0.92 |
| 27 | SUPETCPR | 1870.444 | 171.797 | 728.872 | 3279941.000 | 0.011 | 0.149 |
| 28 | RSUPTCPR | 13.111 | 2.446 | 10.376 | 664.652 | 1.167* | 0.164 |
| 29 | SUPERIOR | 8.556 | 0.568 | 2.409 | 35.824 | -0.110 | 0.089 |
| 30 | CPR-UNSR | 2.776 | 0.201 | 0.863 | 4.497 | 0.526 | 0.084 |
| 31 | URINCID | C.889 | 0.267 | 1.048 | 6.784 | 0.955 | 0.128 |
| 32 | SU ST CC | 3844.222 | 81.073 | 343.962 | 730441.187 | 0.476 | C.130 |
| 33 | SU RK CC | 239.556 | 22.818 | 96.807 | 57839.691 | 0.776 | 0.147 |
| 34 | SU AC CC | 3134.885 | 78.120 | 331.437 | 678.212.312 | 0.383 | 0.129 |
| 35 | SU PA CC | 877.000 | 46.006 | 169.730 | 177859.750 | 1.619** | 0.284 |
| 36 | SU PO CC | 3035.833 | 149.87 | 634.219 | 2483370.000 | -0.808 | 0.127 |
| 37 | SU NG CC | 966.000 | 123.534 | 524.112 | 1695942.000 | 0.779 | 0.106 |
| 38 | SU TP CC | 11739.164 | 1581.634 | 6710.305 | 2780C1920.C00 | 0.867 | 0.121 |
| 39 | C C ST SU | 3769.611 | 76.936 | 326.411 | 657797.125 | C.100 | 0.139 |
| 40 | C C WK SU | 281.813 | 32.885 | 139.520 | 120180.312 | 0.764 | 0.125 |
| 41 | C C AC SU | 2998.270 | 84.150 | 357.018 | 786945.125 | -0.590 | 0.125 |
| 42 | C C PA SU | 817.389 | 35.061 | 148.753 | 136614.375 | -0.335 | 0.104 |
| 43 | C C FU SU | 3064.5CC | 198.459 | 799.564 | 3947018.000 | -0.799 | 0.160 |
| 44 | C C NG SU | 590.944 | 157.163 | 66.873 | 2745672.000 | 1.525** | 0.185 |
| 45 | C C TP SU | 1124A.441 | 1833.817 | 7780.227 | 3737210688.000 | 1.546** | 0.204 |

SE = SKEW
SE = KURTOSIS* SIGNIFICANT AT .05 LEVEL
** SIGNIFICANT AT .01 LEVEL

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 35
Soviet and Chinese Interactions with Content Analysis 1950-1967 45 Variables

UNCLASSIFIED

| NU. VARIABLE | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------|--------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 |
| 1 SUCLD | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2 RSUCLD | 0.8102 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3 SUCTCP | 0.3772 | 0.4162 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 4 CPACTSU | 0.3601 | 0.3862 | 0.8864 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 5 SUMLAID | 0.2237 | 0.3542 | 0.8919 | 0.7406 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 6 CPRTSU | 0.3101 | 0.1618 | 0.5859 | 0.6039 | 0.4706 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 7 SSGTATY | 0.0666 | 0.1284 | 0.4868 | 0.6108 | 0.5458 | 0.4922 | 1.0000 | | | | | |
| 8 SSFCSTR | 0.1806 | 0.3415 | 0.3059 | 0.4876 | 0.4350 | 0.0420 | 0.7784 | 1.0000 | | | | |
| 9 SSS-TR | 0.0909 | 0.1233 | 0.4539 | 0.5121 | 0.5169 | 0.7188 | 0.5269 | 0.1900 | 1.0000 | | | |
| 10 SSG-PTZ | -0.1067 | -0.0836 | 0.5804 | 0.5145 | 0.5694 | 0.3176 | 0.7924 | 0.5555 | 0.2037 | 1.0000 | | |
| 11 SSCLTR | -0.0833 | -0.2345 | -0.0393 | 0.2616 | -0.1203 | 0.5870 | 0.4516 | 0.1176 | 0.3391 | 0.0979 | 1.0000 | |
| 12 SSGCPTZ | -0.0995 | -0.0333 | 0.1383 | 0.0452 | 0.1643 | -0.0070 | 0.5026 | 0.3208 | -0.2438 | 0.4881 | 0.1117 | 1.0000 |
| 13 SUFVCP | -0.1429 | -0.1033 | 0.1662 | 0.1031 | 0.2283 | 0.4009 | 0.3218 | 0.0718 | 0.2478 | 0.2653 | 0.3876 | 0.2283 |
| 14 CP60FVSJ | -0.1603 | -0.2773 | -0.0178 | 0.2239 | -0.1397 | 0.1989 | 0.4736 | 0.2808 | -0.1348 | 0.3788 | 0.4723 | 0.4590 |
| 15 SUVCP | -0.1293 | -0.1616 | 0.2547 | 0.2089 | 0.3925 | 0.5056 | 0.4518 | 0.0971 | 0.1655 | 0.3923 | 0.5025 | 0.5111 |
| 16 CP85JVSJ | -0.0583 | -0.1621 | 0.2473 | 0.2820 | 0.0891 | 0.0415 | 0.4849 | 0.3539 | -0.1123 | 0.7292 | 0.1074 | 0.3739 |
| 17 S9ACCP | -0.1753 | -0.1855 | -0.5228 | -0.6501 | -0.4154 | -0.4356 | -0.5494 | -0.4740 | -0.3363 | -0.3374 | -0.4018 | -0.1360 |
| 18 CP85CSJ | -0.2523 | -0.2727 | -0.6211 | -0.7037 | -0.5539 | -0.4558 | -0.5588 | -0.4611 | -0.3405 | -0.3605 | -0.3123 | -0.2206 |
| 19 SUCLDCP | 0.2416 | 0.1441 | 0.5791 | 0.5806 | 0.4338 | 0.9516 | 0.4214 | 0.0391 | 0.6432 | 0.2686 | 0.5544 | -0.0460 |
| 20 CPACTCSJ | 0.2324 | 0.3004 | 0.8177 | 0.8277 | 0.7606 | 0.8975 | 0.5959 | -0.2787 | 0.7041 | 0.4561 | 0.4150 | 0.0662 |
| 21 SUCLDCP | 0.5126 | 0.3263 | 0.8649 | 0.8401 | 0.7055 | 0.7375 | 0.4489 | 0.2635 | 0.6247 | 0.3556 | 0.2015 | -0.0894 |
| 22 SU1-PCP | 0.3204 | 0.1197 | 0.4394 | 0.4542 | 0.2902 | 0.8656 | 0.3143 | -0.0353 | 0.6083 | 0.1209 | 0.5684 | -0.1067 |
| 23 RSUCLDCP | 0.4591 | 0.5727 | 0.9359 | 0.3742 | 0.8910 | 0.3952 | 0.4906 | 0.4698 | 0.4482 | 0.5034 | -0.1762 | 0.0733 |
| 24 SU1-PCP | 0.7597 | 0.3937 | 0.9233 | 0.8772 | 0.6775 | 0.7471 | 0.5453 | 0.3205 | 0.6276 | 0.4483 | 0.1754 | 0.0890 |

TABLE 35 Cont'd.

SUMMARY OF FIRST INFLUENCES WITH CONTENT ANALYSIS 1950 - 1967 AS VARIABLES

CORRELATIONS

| NO. VARIABLE | SUEAID | RSUELAID | SUCTCPR | CPRCTSU | SUMLAIID | CPRSTSU | SSSTREATY | SSECONT | SSS-TTR | SSD-PTR | SSCULTR | SSCCMTR | |
|--------------|----------|----------|----------|-----------|-----------|----------|-----------|----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 25 | CCPTEASY | C. 3990 | 0.4545 | 0.8411 | 0.8503 | 0.7822 | C. 6343 | 0.5200 | 0.3868 | 0.4920 | 0.3245 | 0.2156 | 0.1838 |
| 26 | CCPTEASY | C. 3755 | 0.4772 | 0.8870 | C. 8519 | 0.8452 | 0.2073 | 0.5599 | 0.5629 | 0.3339 | 0.6042 | -0.1612 | 0.1876 |
| 27 | SUPTCPK | 0.0413 | -0.6222 | 0.5644 | C. 7290 | 0.3719 | 0.4448 | 0.3743 | 0.2983 | 0.3041 | 0.2800 | 0.4377 | -0.0744 |
| 28 | SUPTCPK | -C. 281 | -0.2937 | -C. 3105 | -0.0947 | -0.3137 | 0.0015 | 0.1699 | 0.1675 | -0.0176 | -0.1364 | 0.4844 | 0.1358 |
| 29 | SUPTCPK | -C. 2453 | -C. 1051 | -0.3437 | -0.4729 | -0.3043 | -0.9024 | -0.5461 | -0.1965 | -0.6334 | -0.2349 | -0.6950 | -0.0955 |
| 30 | CCPTEASY | -C. 3291 | -0.4212 | -0.8753 | -0.8745 | -0.8879 | -0.4925 | -0.5891 | -0.4437 | -0.4226 | -0.5210 | -0.0350 | -0.2329 |
| 31 | CCPTEASY | -C. 3054 | -C. 3967 | -0.8454 | -0.7495 | -C. 8414 | -0.4017 | -0.5175 | -0.4124 | -0.3838 | -0.5399 | 0.820 | -0.2472 |
| 32 | SJ ST CC | C. 2264 | C. 0147 | 0.6336 | 0.6179 | 0.6357 | 0.1029 | 0.1568 | 0.2900 | 0.2407 | 0.1341 | -0.1795 | -0.0948 |
| 33 | SJ NS CC | -0.2315 | -C. 2955 | (-0.7265) | (-0.8505) | -0.6266 | -0.4612 | -0.3127 | -0.2766 | -0.3581 | -0.1800 | -0.2542 | 0.1167 |
| 34 | SJ AC CC | -0.1779 | -0.0970 | -C. 5407 | -0.6534 | -C. 4176 | -0.6640 | -C. 5205 | -0.3012 | -0.3106 | -0.3916 | -0.5367 | -0.2039 |
| 35 | SJ PA CC | -C. 0851 | -0.1779 | -0.6310 | (-0.7186) | -C. 6034 | -0.2347 | -0.2058 | -0.2160 | -0.3512 | -0.2610 | 0.0186 | 0.2430 |
| 36 | SJ PJ CC | C. 1512 | C. 1959 | 0.6490 | (C. 7909) | 0.5306 | 0.4766 | 0.4762 | 0.3519 | 0.2615 | 0.2965 | C. 4395 | C. 2086 |
| 37 | SJ NS CC | -C. 3685 | -0.4001 | (-0.7756) | (-0.8957) | -C. 6442 | -0.6470 | -0.4476 | -0.2993 | -0.4243 | -0.2464 | -0.3866 | -0.0600 |
| 38 | SJ TP CC | -C. 3457 | -0.3537 | (-0.7422) | (-0.8674) | -0.6040 | -C. 6717 | -0.4844 | -0.3192 | -0.4227 | -0.2698 | -0.4360 | -0.0910 |
| 39 | CC ST SU | C. C524 | -0.0137 | 0.2466 | 0.4421 | 0.0931 | C. 3224 | 0.2282 | 0.1077 | 0.1509 | 0.1116 | 0.3834 | -0.0247 |
| 40 | CC SK SU | -C. 2139 | -0.2258 | (-0.7157) | (-0.7433) | -0.5909 | -0.3745 | -0.4102 | -0.3727 | -0.1252 | -0.3764 | -0.1918 | -0.2401 |
| 41 | C2 AC SU | 0.3141 | -0.1680 | -0.5414 | -0.5005 | -0.5066 | 0.1953 | -0.3254 | -0.5052 | 0.1612 | -0.4700 | 0.3005 | -0.3507 |
| 42 | C2 PA SU | -0.4116 | -0.2819 | -0.3013 | -C. 6743 | -0.1442 | -0.2184 | -0.1743 | -0.2288 | -0.0343 | -0.0530 | -0.2580 | 0.0985 |
| 43 | C2 PI SU | C. 2994 | 0.3219 | 0.6681 | (C. 7345) | 0.5821 | 0.3188 | 0.4091 | 0.4361 | 0.1436 | 0.2549 | 0.1612 | 0.2617 |
| 44 | C2 NS SU | -C. 3523 | -0.3316 | (-0.7651) | (-0.6055) | -0.6716 | -0.5654 | -0.5709 | -0.4639 | -0.3956 | -0.4039 | -0.2943 | -0.1881 |
| 45 | C2 TP SU | -C. 3469 | -C. 3477 | (-0.7150) | (-0.4559) | -0.7155 | -0.5121 | -0.5859 | -0.4971 | -0.3696 | -0.4477 | -0.2563 | -0.2039 |

UNCLASSIFIED
V-7

TABLE 35 Cont'd.

SOCIETAL AND CHINESE INFLUENCES WITH CONTENT ANALYSIS 1950 - 1967 45 VARIABLES

| NO. VARIABLE | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------|--------------|---------|---------|---------|--------------------|---------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--|
| | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | | |
| 13 SU0FVCPK | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 14 CPR0FVSU | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 15 SUUVDCPK | | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 16 CPROVSU | -0.0427 | 0.6361 | 0.1186 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 17 SUUKCCPK | -C.1209 | -C.3831 | -0.1317 | -C.2776 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |
| 18 CPKBRCSU | -C.2870 | -0.2957 | -0.1517 | -0.2316 | 0.9604 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | |
| 19 SUGLDCPK | C.4341 | 0.2917 | 0.4850 | 0.0164 | -0.5465 | -0.5258 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | |
| 20 CPRCLDSU | 0.3710 | 0.1312 | 0.4728 | C.0504 | -0.5764 | -0.6303 | 0.8406 | 1.0000 | | | | | | |
| 21 SUEXPCK | C.2455 | -C.0085 | 0.2353 | C.0359 | -0.5782 | -0.6062 | 0.7645 | 0.8732 | 1.0000 | | | | | |
| 22 SUINPCPK | C.4019 | C.1695 | 0.4341 | -0.1100 | -0.512 | -0.4620 | 0.9488 | 0.7807 | 0.7249 | 1.0000 | | | | |
| 23 RSUEXCPK | -C.0009 | -0.1161 | C.3332 | 0.1898 | -0.5147 | -0.6194 | 0.3777 | 0.6897 | 0.8186 | 0.2622 | 1.0000 | | | |
| 24 RSULCPK | C.2585 | 0.0158 | 0.3232 | C.0519 | -0.6305 | -0.7225 | 0.7492 | 0.9291 | 0.9092 | 0.6558 | 0.8609 | 1.0000 | | |
| 25 RCPREXSU | C.2015 | 0.0915 | 0.2675 | -0.0255 | -0.6979 | -0.7787 | 0.6775 | 0.8508 | 0.8612 | 0.6289 | 0.8174 | 0.9466 | | |
| 26 PCPENSU | -0.0565 | 0.0557 | 0.0179 | 0.3655 | -0.5690 | -0.6541 | 0.2715 | 0.5941 | 0.7163 | 0.1395 | C.9643 | 0.7852 | | |
| 27 SUPETCPK | C.0742 | 0.4557 | 0.0782 | C.2392 | -0.7803 | -0.6936 | 0.5762 | 0.5957 | 0.6376 | 0.5690 | 0.4874 | 0.6108 | | |
| 28 RSUPTCPK | -C.1749 | C.5335 | -0.0258 | 0.0613 | -0.4261 | -0.2923 | 0.1915 | -0.0103 | -0.1842 | 0.1876 | -0.3283 | -0.1022 | | |
| 29 SUJFCR303 | -C.4979 | -0.2882 | -C.5318 | 0.0014 | 0.5287 | 0.5003 | -0.9176 | -0.7860 | -0.6069 | -0.9010 | -0.2204 | -0.6248 | | |
| 30 CPRFURQ | -C.C19C | -C.1017 | -0.1761 | -C.2041 | C.5656 | 0.6820 | -0.4453 | -0.7552 | -0.6931 | -0.2508 | -0.8890 | -0.8570 | | |
| 31 UTRINC10 | -C.1469 | C.0828 | -0.2494 | -0.1971 | 0.5453 | 0.6797 | -0.3969 | -0.6632 | -0.6902 | -0.3099 | -0.8386 | -0.8159 | | |
| 32 SJ SR CC | SJ SR CC | -0.1186 | -0.3658 | -C.1294 | -C.0327 | (0.7235) (0.751) | -0.4871 | -0.6709 | -0.6946 | -0.3887 | -0.7065 | -0.7474 | | |
| 33 SJ AC CC | -0.4665 | -C.5118 | -0.4934 | -0.3C22 | (0.7599) 0.6885 | (-C.7576) (-0.7094) | -0.6496 | -0.6857 | -0.4332 | -0.6666 | | | | |
| 34 SJ PA CC | SJ PA CC | 0.C941 | 0.1718 | 0.0400 | -C.0355 | 0.3173 | 0.3896 | -0.2132 | -0.4944 | -0.5319 | -0.1308 | -0.6480 | -0.5504 | |
| 35 SJ DU CC | C.7335 | C.4118 | C.3173 | C.1795 | (-0.7505) (0.7476) | 0.5232 | 0.6568 | 0.6264 | 0.4268 | 0.5934 | 0.6869 | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 35. Cont'd.

Subject and Correlation Coefficients with Content Analysis 1950 - 1951 Variables

| NO. | VARIABLE | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----|-----------|--------------|---------|---------|---------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| | | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 |
| 37 | SU NEG CC | -C.0752 | -0.2833 | -0.2510 | -C.0864 | (0.7354) | (0.776) | -0.6732 | (-0.8190) | (-0.8134) | -0.5703 | (-0.7266) | (-0.8423) |
| 38 | SU TP CC | -0.1564 | -0.3577 | -0.2840 | -0.1468 | (0.7876) | (0.8012) | (-0.7109) | (-0.8138) | (-0.7863) | -0.5962 | -0.6783 | -0.8230 |
| 39 | CC SU SJ | -C.2147 | C.5336 | -0.0979 | 0.3234 | -0.5814 | -0.4962 | 0.3958 | 0.3304 | 0.3116 | 0.3354 | 0.2228 | 0.3319 |
| 40 | CC INX SJ | -C.0829 | -0.3841 | -0.2173 | -0.2476 | (0.7735) | (0.7674) | -0.4777 | -0.6068 | -0.6549 | -0.3803 | -0.6695 | (-0.7182) |
| 41 | CC AC SU | 0.1188 | -C.1234 | 0.0458 | -0.4329 | 0.5195 | 0.5314 | 0.1097 | -0.1468 | -0.2388 | 0.2406 | -0.6105 | -0.3556 |
| 42 | CC PA SU | C.02863 | -0.4430 | 0.02395 | -0.2136 | 0.4941 | 0.4754 | -0.2199 | -0.2670 | -0.4008 | -0.1959 | -0.3694 | -0.3447 |
| 43 | CC P1 SJ | -C.0641 | 0.2666 | 0.0522 | 0.0846 | (0.1563) | (0.1563) | 0.3888 | 0.5691 | 0.6053 | 0.3072 | 0.6871 | (0.7150) |
| 44 | CC VC SJ | -C.0274 | -0.3328 | -0.1894 | -C.2113 | (0.08547) | (0.08660) | -0.6075 | (-0.754) | (-0.758) | -0.4948 | (-0.7476) | (-0.8386) |
| 45 | CC TP SJ | -C.1077 | -C.2946 | -0.2200 | -0.2423 | (0.0637) | (0.0901) | -0.5400 | (-0.728) | (-0.7552) | -0.4319 | (-0.7882) | (-0.8350) |

UNCLASSIFIED
V-9

TABLE 35 Cont'd.

SUMMARY OF UNIVARIATE RELATIONSHIPS WITH CONTENT ANALYSIS 1956 - 1967 45 VARIABLES

| NO. VARIABLE | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------|--------------|-----------|-----------|---------|----------|-----------|-----------|---------|----------|----------|---------|---------|----------|----------|----------|---------|----------|----------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34 | 35 | 36 | RCPREXSU | RCPRIMSU | RSPETCPR | RSPUROR | RSPFORBR | BORINCID | SU | ST | CC | SU | HK | CC | SU | PA | CC | SU | PD | CC |
| 25 RCPREXSU | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 26 RCPRIMSU | 0.7562 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 27 RSPETCPR | 0.6910 | 0.5235 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 28 RSPUROR | 0.6420 | -0.2165 | 0.3568 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 29 SURFORBR | -0.6010 | -0.1302 | -0.4765 | -0.3248 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 30 SPARFORBR | -0.6323 | -0.8880 | -0.5120 | 0.0906 | 0.3303 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 31 BORINCID | -0.7666 | -0.086 | -0.3978 | 0.2361 | 0.3105 | 0.7176 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 32 SU ST CC | (0.7049) | 0.6143 | 0.5162 | -0.3557 | -0.0354 | -0.5946 | -0.5631 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 33 SU HK CC | (-0.7635) | -0.6684 | (-0.7361) | 0.0199 | 0.3746 | (0.7311) | 0.6280 | -0.6469 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 34 SU AC CC | -0.6850 | -0.4515 | (-0.7715) | -0.3034 | (0.7019) | 0.5697 | 0.3393 | -0.2969 | 0.6420 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 35 SU PA CC | -0.6932 | -0.5768 | -0.4646 | 0.3198 | 0.0735 | 0.5212 | 0.6801 | -0.5813 | 0.7227 | 0.1092 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 36 SU PR CC | (0.7795) | 0.6192 | (0.7950) | 0.1972 | -0.4473 | (-0.7462) | -0.4413 | 0.5563 | -0.8577 | -0.8456 | -0.4037 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 37 SU NG CC | (-0.8789) | -0.6870 | (-0.7743) | -0.1277 | (0.5481) | (0.7977) | (0.624) | -0.5609 | (0.8774) | (0.7370) | 0.5891 | -0.8787 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 38 SU TP CC | (-0.8575) | -0.6582 | (-0.7951) | -0.2402 | (0.5996) | (0.7804) | (0.5789) | -0.4705 | 0.8525 | 0.8110 | 0.4919 | -0.8956 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 39 CC ST SU | 0.3931 | 0.3322 | 0.6741 | 0.5061 | -0.2088 | -0.4004 | -0.0095 | 0.0927 | -0.3506 | -0.6219 | 0.0794 | 0.5808 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 40 CC HK SU | (-0.7671) | (-0.7379) | (-0.8129) | -0.2420 | 0.3253 | (0.7462) | 0.5613 | -0.5681 | (0.7494) | 0.7934 | 0.3599 | -0.8702 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 41 CC AC SU | -0.4220 | (-0.7359) | -0.4254 | -0.0325 | -0.2132 | 0.5897 | 0.5676 | -0.4623 | 0.5191 | 0.3320 | 0.4042 | -0.5403 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 42 CC PA SU | -0.4117 | -0.4535 | -0.5844 | -0.2144 | 0.1371 | 0.4562 | 0.0548 | -0.3591 | 0.4357 | 0.4956 | 0.0380 | -0.5628 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 43 CC PD SU | {-0.8446} | {0.7359} | {0.7495} | 0.2922 | -0.3129 | (-0.7814) | (-0.5974) | 0.6324 | -0.7579 | -0.6507 | -0.3983 | 0.8346 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 44 CC NG SU | {-0.6583} | {-0.7752} | {-0.7125} | -0.2502 | 0.5117 | {0.8239} | {0.6730} | -0.5295 | (0.7970) | (0.7594) | 0.4576 | -0.8358 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 45 CC TP SU | {-0.8575} | {-0.8216} | {-0.7572} | -0.1413 | 0.4506 | {0.8443} | {0.7080} | -0.5939 | (0.8479) | (0.7651) | 0.4917 | -0.8693 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 35 Cont'd.

JOINT AND UNILINE REGRESSIONS WITH CONTENT ANALYSIS 1950 - 1961 45 VARIABLES

| NO. VARIABLE | SU | CORRELATIONS | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------|----|--------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| | | NG | CC | SU | TP | CC | CC | SU | CC | AC | SU | CC | PA | SU | CC | NG | SU | TP | SU |
| 37 | 37 | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 38 | 38 | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 39 | 39 | | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 40 | 40 | | | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 41 | 41 | | | | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 42 | 42 | | | | | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 43 | 43 | | | | | | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 44 | 44 | | | | | | | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 45 | 45 | | | | | | | | | 1.0000 | | | | | | | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED
V-11

UNCLASSIFIED

- (2) There are high correlations between Soviet perceptions of the Chinese as negative and threatening and Chinese views of the Soviets as negative and threatening;
- (3) There are fairly high correlations between Chinese perceptions of the Soviets as negative and threatening, deployment of Chinese military forces to the Sino-Soviet border, and border incidents;
- (4) There are only moderate correlations between Soviet perceptions of the Chinese as negative and threatening and actual deployment of Soviet troops to the border and border incidents. Moscow's behavior thus would not seem to correspond as highly to their perceptions as does that of the Chinese. Indeed, there is a higher correlation between Soviet perceptions of the Chinese as threatening and Chinese deployment of troops to the border.

(U) A factor analysis was performed on the 45 variable correlation matrix. The table of positive eigenvalues is presented in Table 36. Five factors are sufficient to explain 83.8 percent of the total variance in these 45 variables. These five factors were rotated to an orthogonal simple structure. The rotated factor matrix is shown in Table 37.

(U) The predominant factor, which we named Sino-Soviet Cooperation, Mutual Threat Perception and Conflict, accounts for almost 34 percent of the total variance. This factor has negative loadings of "relative Soviet exports from China" and "Soviet civil technicians in China" and positive loadings of "Soviet and Chinese threat perceptions" of each other and "border incidents." The plot of scores for this factor is presented in Figure 34. A positive slope in the pattern indicates increased hostility and decreased cooperation.

(U) Note the period between 1954 and 1958. This peak in hostility may have been caused by Soviet and Chinese differences over the handling of the Taiwan Straits incidents. Between 1958 and 1959, the hostility temporarily decreased, but over all from 1959 onward the conflict has gradually increased. This pattern basically describes that phenomenon we have called the Sino-Soviet dispute, those interactions between the Soviets and Chinese which manifest the steady trend of decreasing cooperation and increasing hostility.

(U) Included in "decreasing cooperation" are measures of Chinese trade dependency on the Soviet Union. The growing Chinese independency from the Soviet Union has been mentioned as an important element in the dispute. This generalization is

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 36

Sino-Soviet Interactions - 45 Variables
TABLE OF POSITIVE EIGENVALUES

| NO. | EIGENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY ALL (18) FACTORS Each | Cumulative |
|-----|------------|--|------------|
| 1 | 2.6210 | 49.4 | 49.4 |
| 2 | 5.589 | 12.4 | 61.8 |
| 3 | 4.417 | 10.0 | 71.7 |
| 4 | 3.520 | 8.0 | 79.7 |
| 5 | 1.861 | 4.1 | 83.8 |
| 6 | 1.612 | 3.6 | 87.4 |
| 7 | 1.214 | 2.8 | 90.3 |
| 8 | 0.966 | 2.2 | 92.4 |
| 9 | 0.637 | 1.9 | 94.3 |
| 10 | 0.762 | 1.7 | 95.0 |
| 11 | 0.452 | 1.1 | 97.1 |
| 12 | 0.405 | 0.9 | 98.0 |
| 13 | 0.292 | 0.6 | 98.6 |
| 14 | 0.234 | 0.5 | 99.1 |
| 15 | 0.164 | 0.4 | 97.5 |
| 16 | 0.121 | 0.3 | 99.3 |
| 17 | 0.094 | 0.2 | 100.0 |
| 18 | 0.005 | 0.0 | 100.0 |

TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = 45.000.
COMMUNALITY OVER 18 FACTORS = 45.000.

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 37

SOVIET AND CHINESE INTERACTIONS WITH CONTENT ANALYSIS 1950 - 1967 45 VARIABLES

| VARIABLE C. NAME | COMMUNALITY 5 FACTORS | FACTOR NUMBER | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | | | | Factor Names: * Sino-Soviet Cooperation, Mutual Threat Perceptions and Conflict |
|---------------------|--------------------------|---------------|-----------------------|--------|--------|--------|---------|---|
| | | | 1* | 2** | 3*** | 4**** | 5***** | |
| 1 SUFCALD | 0.836 | -0.205 | -0.126 | +0.047 | -0.068 | -0.026 | -0.0026 | |
| 2 SUFCALD | 0.787 | -0.352 | -0.027 | -0.083 | -0.009 | -0.009 | -0.009 | |
| 3 SURFCPR | 0.924 | -0.067 | -0.303 | +0.012 | +0.268 | +0.191 | +0.191 | |
| 4 SURFCPR | 0.904 | -0.815 | -0.319 | +0.263 | +0.197 | +0.174 | +0.174 | |
| 5 SURFCPR | 0.902 | -0.854 | -0.260 | -0.160 | +0.257 | +0.112 | +0.112 | |
| 6 CPFCSTU | 0.931 | -0.254 | -0.034 | +0.176 | +0.033 | +0.172 | +0.172 | |
| 7 SSFREATY | 0.948 | -0.306 | -0.009 | +0.153 | +0.074 | +0.079 | +0.079 | |
| 8 SSFCITR | 0.595 | -0.330 | 0.021 | +0.151 | +0.032 | +0.225 | +0.225 | |
| 9 SSFCITR | 0.585 | -0.334 | -0.669 | -0.077 | +0.060 | +0.128 | +0.128 | |
| 0 SSFCITR | 0.839 | -0.372 | -0.186 | -0.068 | +0.087 | +0.077 | +0.077 | |
| 1 SSFCITR | 0.789 | +0.194 | -0.653 | +0.524 | +0.117 | +0.101 | +0.101 | |
| 2 SSFCITR | 0.618 | +0.069 | -0.001 | +0.043 | +0.076 | +0.102 | +0.102 | |
| 3 SSFCITR | 0.656 | -0.033 | -0.659 | -0.022 | +0.022 | +0.354 | +0.354 | |
| 4 SSFCITR | 0.860 | +0.197 | -0.164 | +0.587 | +0.054 | +0.174 | +0.174 | |
| 5 SSFCITR | 0.747 | -0.033 | -0.665 | +0.499 | +0.432 | +0.328 | +0.328 | |
| 6 SSFCITR | 0.626 | -0.023 | 0.117 | +0.237 | +0.144 | +0.040 | +0.040 | |
| 7 SSFCITR | 0.786 | +0.523 | 0.250 | -0.641 | -0.196 | -0.012 | -0.012 | |
| 8 SSFCITR | 0.770 | +0.622 | 0.235 | -0.525 | -0.218 | -0.086 | -0.086 | |
| 9 SSFCITR | 0.934 | -0.292 | -0.674 | +0.279 | -0.035 | +0.083 | +0.083 | |
| 0 SSFCITR | 0.956 | -0.011 | -0.723 | +0.150 | +0.102 | +0.129 | +0.129 | |
| 1 SSFCITR | 0.910 | -0.704 | -0.731 | +0.135 | -0.023 | +0.333 | +0.333 | |
| 2 SSFCITR | 0.966 | -0.196 | -0.677 | +0.265 | -0.158 | +0.062 | +0.062 | |
| 3 SSFCITR | 0.980 | -0.901 | -0.093 | -0.006 | +0.192 | +0.348 | +0.348 | |
| 4 SSFCITR | 0.964 | -0.790 | -0.219 | +0.131 | +0.101 | +0.209 | +0.209 | |
| 5 SSFCITR | 0.900 | -0.773 | -0.421 | +0.203 | +0.077 | +0.213 | +0.213 | |
| 6 SSFCITR | 0.966 | -0.790 | -0.677 | +0.110 | +0.355 | +0.293 | +0.293 | |
| 7 SSFCITR | 0.974 | -0.262 | -0.250 | +0.086 | -0.020 | +0.156 | +0.156 | |
| 8 SSFCITR | 0.697 | +0.309 | -0.075 | +0.154 | +0.069 | +0.100 | +0.100 | |
| 9 SSFCITR | 0.935 | +0.103 | -0.913 | -0.260 | -0.090 | +0.049 | +0.049 | |
| 0 SSFCITR | 0.863 | +0.009 | 0.164 | -0.196 | +0.135 | +0.120 | +0.120 | |
| 1 SSFCITR | 0.827 | -0.024 | 0.224 | +0.122 | -0.289 | -0.119 | -0.119 | |
| 2 SSFCITR | 0.729 | -0.834 | 0.641 | +0.118 | -0.186 | +0.084 | +0.084 | |
| 3 SSFCITR | 0.865 | +0.822 | 0.211 | -0.363 | +0.115 | +0.021 | +0.021 | |
| 4 SSFCITR | 0.850 | +0.369 | 0.536 | -0.595 | -0.236 | +0.049 | +0.049 | |
| 5 SSFCITR | 0.888 | +0.013 | 0.036 | +0.112 | +0.135 | +0.007 | +0.007 | |
| 6 SSFCITR | 0.861 | -0.053 | -0.260 | +0.591 | +0.133 | +0.087 | +0.087 | |
| 7 SSFCITR | 0.919 | +0.120 | 0.379 | -0.484 | -0.006 | +0.149 | +0.149 | |
| 8 SSFCITR | 0.937 | +0.653 | 0.408 | -0.565 | -0.062 | +0.135 | +0.135 | |
| 9 SSFCITR | 0.791 | -0.136 | -0.076 | +0.044 | +0.106 | +0.106 | +0.106 | |
| 0 SSFCITR | 0.897 | +0.691 | 0.103 | -0.193 | -0.193 | +0.007 | +0.007 | |
| 1 SSFCITR | 0.896 | +0.088 | -0.434 | -0.413 | +0.413 | +0.125 | +0.125 | |
| 2 SSFCITR | 0.780 | +0.261 | -0.069 | +0.117 | +0.117 | +0.423 | +0.423 | |
| 3 SSFCITR | 0.881 | -0.133 | -0.224 | +0.394 | +0.124 | +0.125 | +0.125 | |
| 4 SSFCITR | 0.942 | +0.746 | 0.271 | -0.553 | -0.196 | +0.179 | +0.179 | |
| 5 SSFCITR | 0.951 | +0.762 | 0.228 | -0.384 | -0.236 | +0.141 | +0.141 | |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

High Loading Variables

| | |
|--|-----|
| Relative Soviet Exports from China | .90 |
| Soviet Civil Technicians in China | .87 |
| Soviet Threat Perceptions of China | .65 |
| Chinese Threat Perceptions of Soviet Union | .76 |
| Border Incidents | .82 |

Factor Scores

3

2

1

0

-1

-2

UNCLASSIFIED

V-15

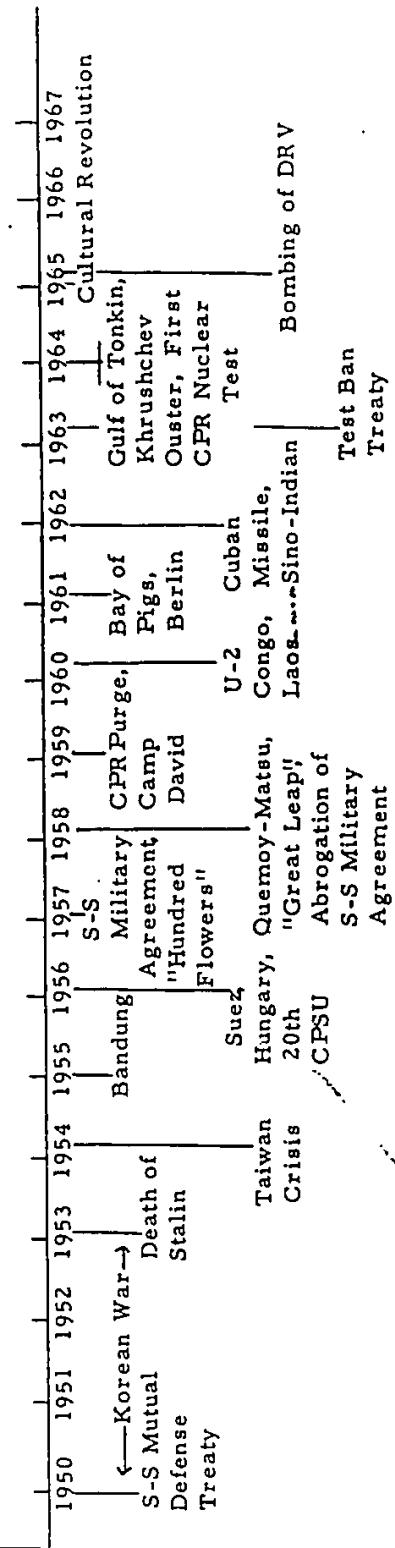


FIGURE 34

FORTY-FIVE SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS: FACTOR 1
SINO-SOVIET COOPERATION, MUTUAL THREAT PERCEPTIONS

UNCLASSIFIED

confirmed here as measures of Soviet and Chinese hostility. As Chinese independence from the Soviet Union increased, Sino-Soviet hostility also increased.

(U) It should also be noted that Chinese perceptions of the Soviets as threatening and negative loaded on the same factor as Chinese deployment of troops to the border. However, Soviet deployment of troops to the border was independent of their perceptions of the Chinese as negative and threatening. It appears, therefore, that the Chinese perceptions corresponded more closely to their behavior than did Soviet perceptions and that the Soviets consciously avoided revealing their true perceptions of the Chinese during this period. The Chinese increased their troops at the border in 1959 and 1963. The Soviets increased their troops in 1960 and 1962. The Chinese started a trend of increasingly negative statements in 1959 and accelerated considerably in 1963. The Soviets, however, decreased their negative statements in 1960 and did not increase them substantially until 1962. The Soviets appear to have been quite cautious in their verbal behavior--a probable attempt to avoid public attacks on the Chinese in hopes that the trend of increasing hostility between the two states might be reversed. Nevertheless, Moscow did take military actions to bolster the forces in the border area in case the conflict accelerated. In a case such as this, where the Soviets saw an advantage in masking their true perceptions of the Chinese, it is difficult to deduce a country's behavior from its perceptions.

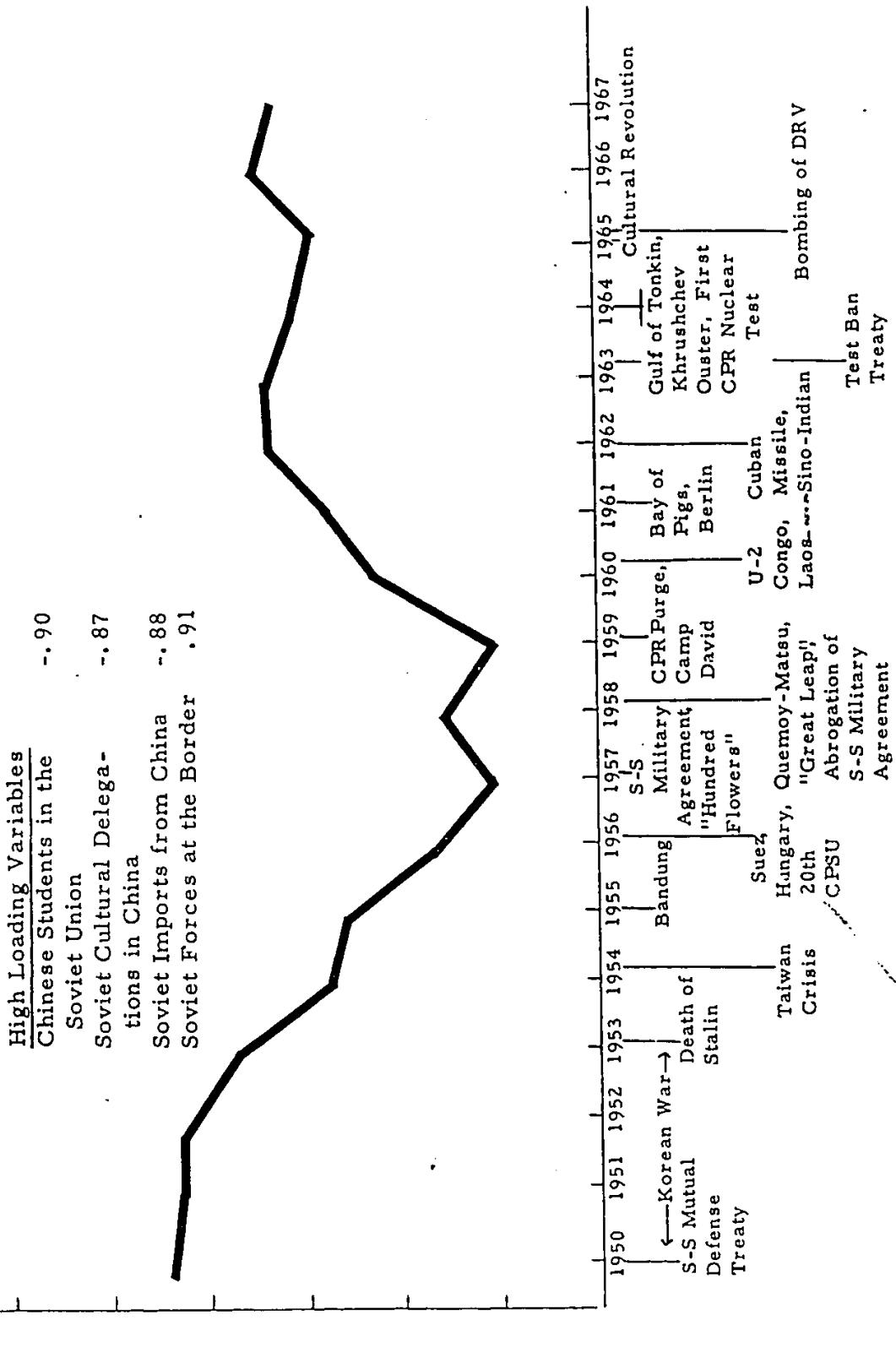
(U) The second orthogonally rotated factor from Table 37 accounts for 18 percent of the total variance. This factor is named Soviet Initiatives and is characterized primarily by Soviet actions. The plot of scores for this factor is presented in Figure 35 and shows a rise in cooperative Soviet initiatives until 1957. A short transition period occurred until 1959 when a trend of decreased cooperative Soviet behavior and a trend of increased hostile Soviet behavior, e.g., "Soviet forces at the border," began.

(U) The third factor accounts for 16 percent of the total variance and is called Chinese Perceptions of the Soviets. The plot of scores for this factor are shown in Figure 36. A positive slope in this pattern designates a Chinese perception of the Soviets as stronger while a negative slope designates a Chinese perception of the Soviets as more passive. The latter half of the pattern is most interesting in that 1959 marks a period of increased perceptions of the Soviets as strong until 1962 when a dramatic falling off occurred.

(U) The fourth factor is characterized by "treaties and agreements between the Soviet Union and China." It should be noted that these variables are not cumulative over time but rather only measure the number of treaties signed each year. A somewhat erratic pattern is therefore expected. The plot of scores for this factor is presented in Figure 37. The pattern changes by 1958 with the years 1959-1967 marking a more steady and less active period than that experienced in 1950-1958.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

V-17

FIGURE 35

FORTY-FIVE SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS: FACTOR 2
SOVIET INITIATIVES

UNCLASSIFIED

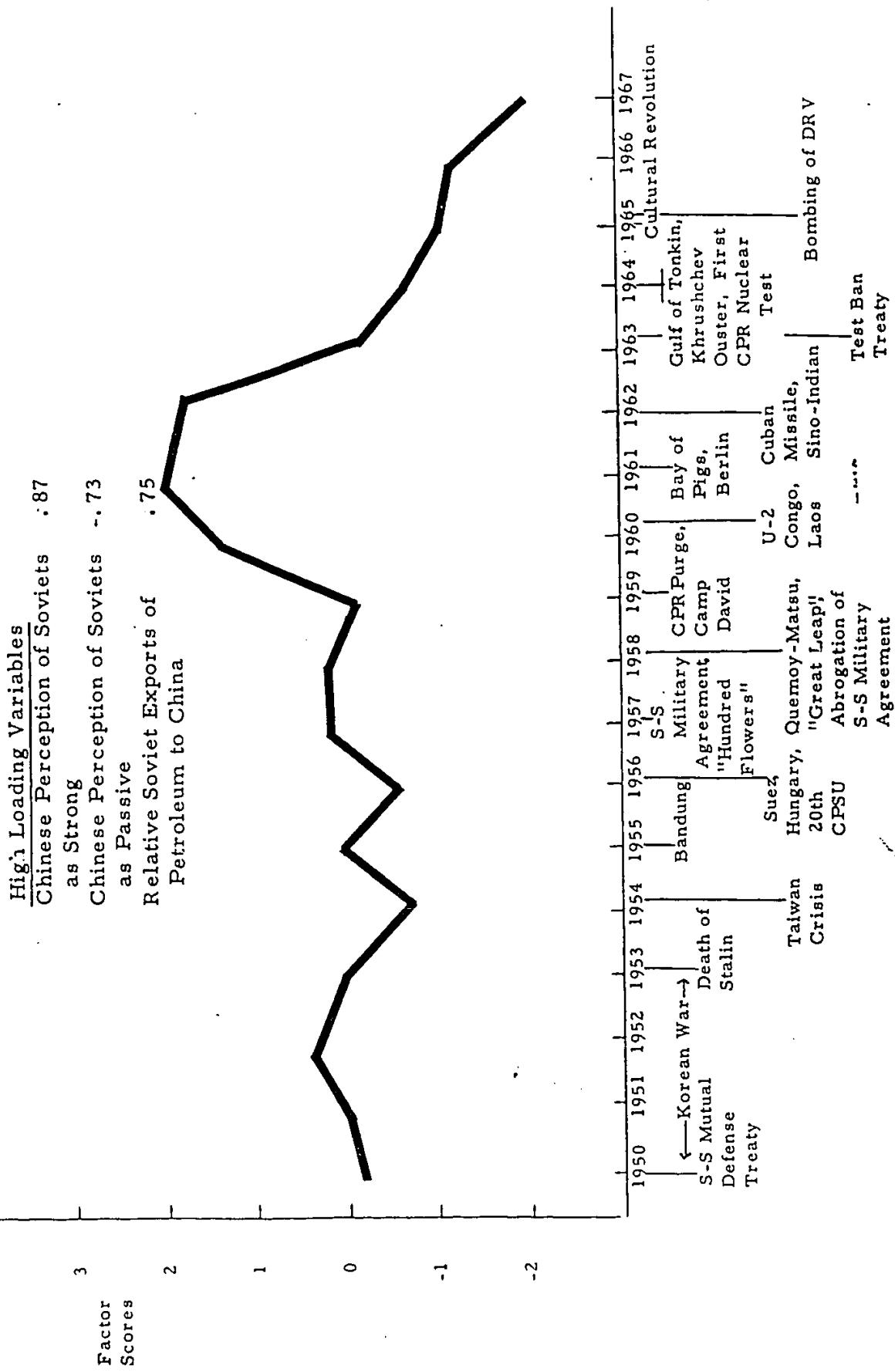


FIGURE 36

FORTY-FIVE SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS: FACTOR 3
CHINESE PERCEPTIONS OF SOVIETS

UNCLASSIFIED

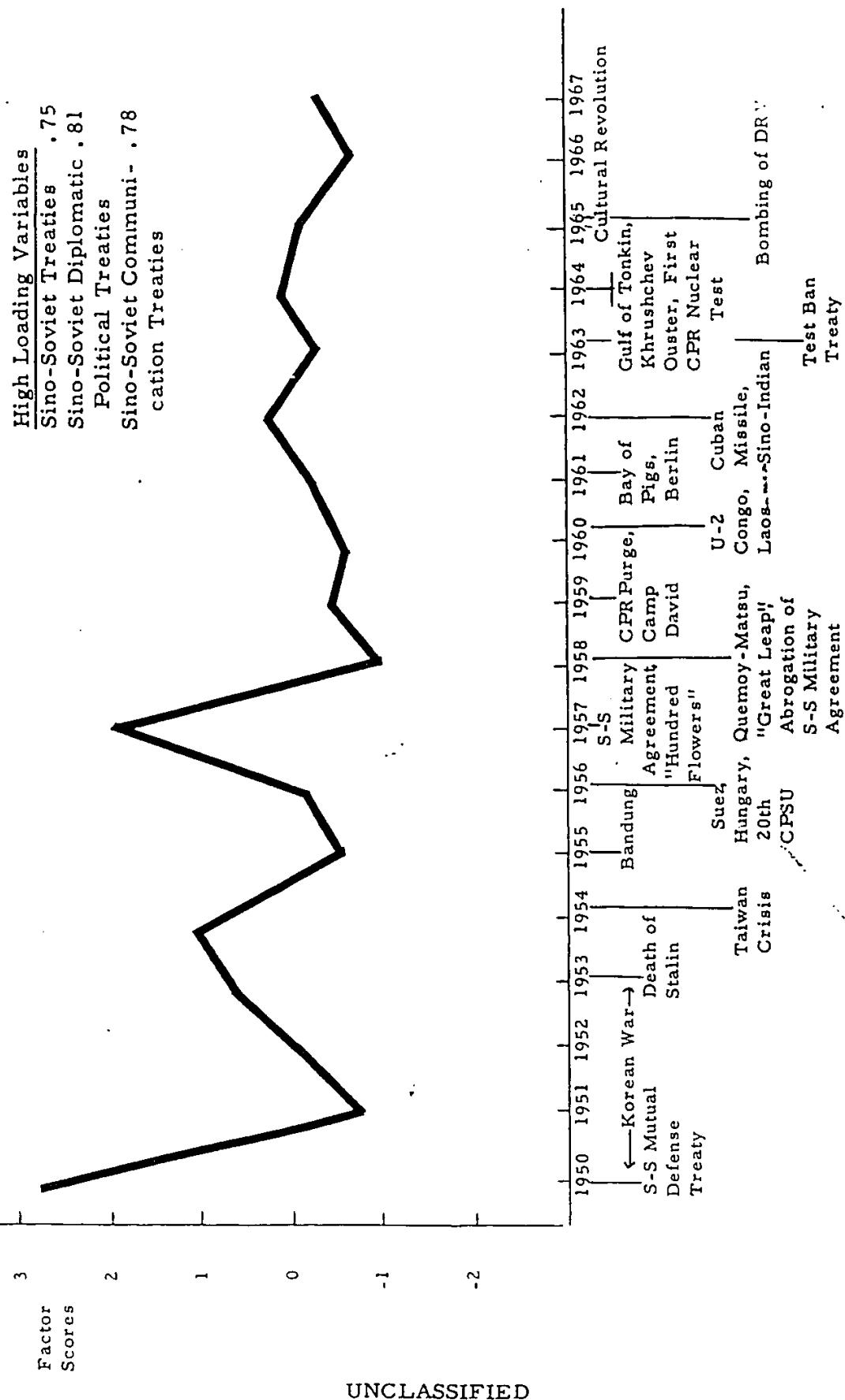


FIGURE 37
FOR TY-FIVE SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS: FACTOR 4
TREATIES

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) The fifth factor is called Soviet Economic Aid. The plot of scores is presented in Figure 38. The pattern reached a high point in 1955 and generally decreased thereafter. "Soviet economic aid to China" actually ended in 1961, but the other variables loading on the factor carried the pattern to 1967.

2. SINO-SOVIET INTERACTION ANALYSIS - 31 VARIABLES

(U) The 14 perceptual variables were removed and a factor analysis was performed on the remaining 31 interactions. The table of positive eigenvalues is presented in Table 38. The five factors explain 85.1 percent of the total variance.

(U) The rotated factor matrix is presented in Table 39. Even with the exclusion of the perceptual variables, the patterns which emerged are quite similar to the factors derived from the 45 variables.

(U) The first factor is labeled Sino-Soviet Cooperation-Conflict and is similar to the first factor from the 45 solution with the exception of the missing perception variables. The plot of scores for this factor is presented in Figure 39. The pattern is less erratic than before and shows a gradual change from cooperation to conflict. As was noted in the attribute study, the perception variables show more variance and thus cause a less stable pattern when they are included.

(U) The second factor, Soviet Initiatives, is almost identical to the second factor from the 45 solution. Perceptions did not load on the earlier factor and therefore their absence here is not noticed. The plot of scores for this factor is presented in Figure 40.

(U) The third factor is very similar to factor 4 of the 45 variable solution, and is again called Treaties. The plot of scores for this factor is shown in Figure 41.

(U) Factor 4, Soviet Trade of Petroleum, is similar to factor 3 from the 45 variable study despite the fact that the earlier factor was primarily a perceptual factor. "Soviet trade of petroleum to China" loaded only moderately on the earlier factor, but in the 31-variable study it is now the indexing variable. The plot of scores for this factor is presented in Figure 42.

(U) Factor 5 is called Soviet Economic Aid and is similar to factor five of the 45 variable study. Again, without the perceptual variables, the plot in Figure 43 is less erratic.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

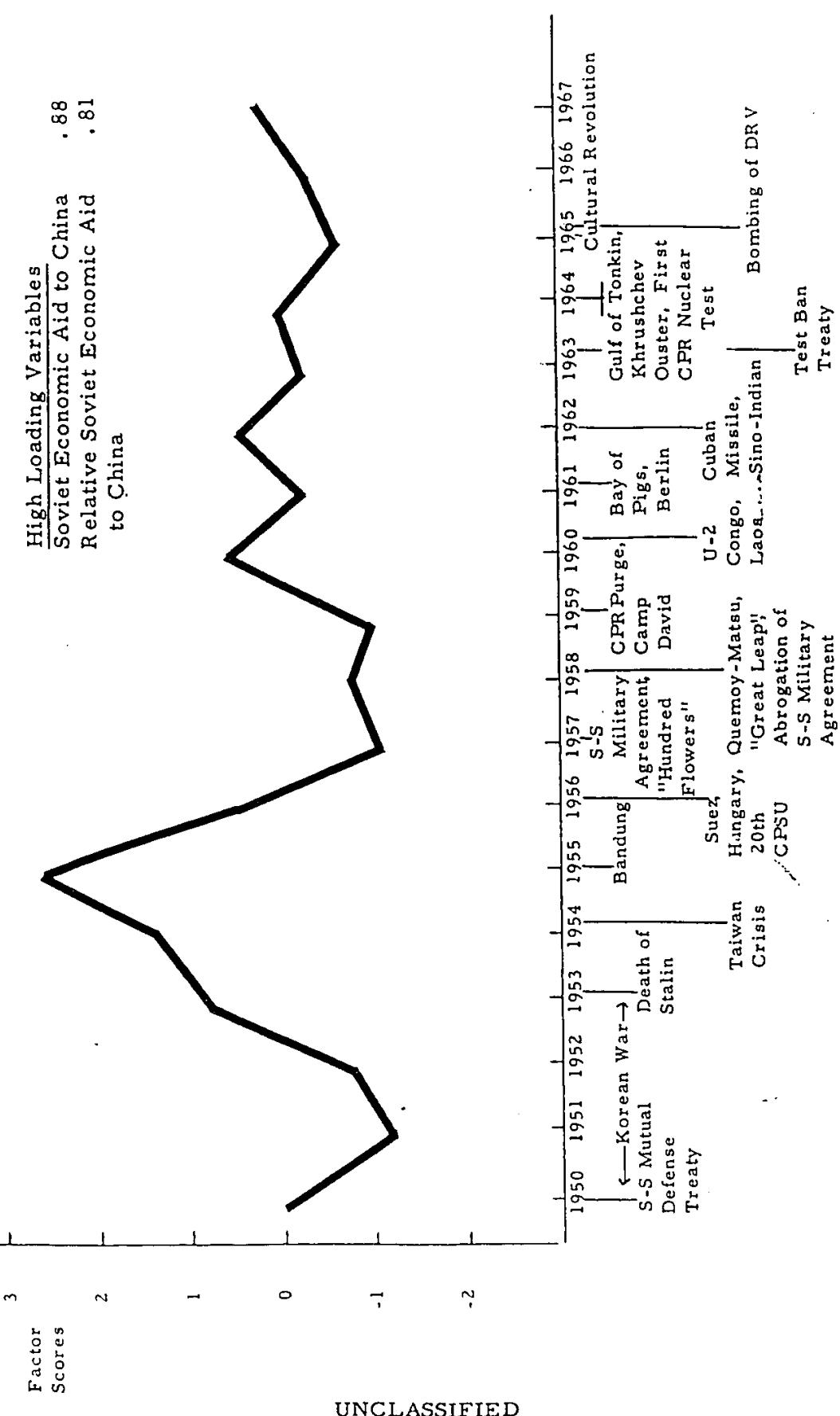


FIGURE 38

FOURTY-FIVE SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS: FACTOR 5
SOVIET ECONOMIC AID

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 38

Sino-Soviet Interactions - 31 Variables

TABLE OF POSITIVE EIGENVALUES

| NU. | EIGENVALUE | PERCENT OF COMMUNALITY | | |
|-----|------------|------------------------|--------------|------------|
| | | ALL | 18) FACTORS | Cumulative |
| 1 | 1.40366 | 46.3 | 46.3 | 46.3 |
| 2 | 4.618 | 14.9 | 61.2 | |
| 3 | 2.582 | 11.6 | 72.8 | |
| 4 | 2.368 | 7.6 | 80.4 | |
| 5 | 1.452 | 4.7 | 85.1 | |
| 6 | 1.053 | 3.5 | 88.6 | |
| 7 | 1.043 | 3.4 | 92.0 | |
| 8 | 0.665 | 2.2 | 94.2 | |
| 9 | 0.559 | 1.8 | 96.0 | |
| 10 | 0.328 | 1.1 | 97.1 | |
| 11 | 0.252 | 0.8 | 97.9 | |
| 12 | 0.206 | 0.7 | 98.5 | |
| 13 | 0.167 | 0.5 | 99.1 | |
| 14 | 0.132 | 0.4 | 99.5 | |
| 15 | 0.071 | 0.2 | 99.7 | |
| 16 | 0.069 | 0.2 | 99.9 | |
| 17 | 0.024 | 0.1 | 100.0 | |
| 18 | 0.000 | 0.0 | 100.0 | |

TRACE OF ORIGINAL MATRIX = 31.000
COMMUNALITY OVER 18 FACTORS = 31.000

... 1.1.2

TABLE 39

| Sino-Soviet Interaction: | | ROTATED | FACTOR | MATRIX | | |
|--------------------------|-------------------|---------|-----------|--------|--------|---------|
| VARIABLE Nº. | NAME 5 FACTORS | 1* | 2** | 3*** | 4**** | 5 ***** |
| 1 | SUFCAID | -0.829 | -0.096 | -0.011 | -0.011 | -0.011 |
| 2 | RSUECAID | 0.920 | 0.026 | -0.039 | -0.125 | -0.073 |
| 3 | SUETCPR | 0.948 | -0.241 | 0.097 | -0.071 | +0.081 |
| 4 | CPRCTSU | 0.899 | -0.253 | 0.121 | 0.233 | +0.100 |
| 5 | SUNILAI0 | 0.921 | 0.196 | 0.155 | -0.214 | +0.024 |
| 6 | CPRSTSU | 0.895 | -0.845 | -0.022 | 0.143 | +0.069 |
| 7 | SSTREATY | 0.823 | -0.466 | -0.372 | 0.229 | -0.001 |
| 8 | SSECODMTR | 0.648 | -0.408 | 0.112 | -0.582 | 0.259 |
| 9 | SSS-TTR | 0.604 | -0.481 | -0.573 | -0.195 | +0.249 |
| 10 | SSD-PTR | 0.875 | -0.550 | -0.099 | -0.576 | -0.093 |
| 11 | SSCULTR | 0.533 | +0.173 | -0.578 | -0.040 | -0.321 |
| 12 | SSCCWMTR | 0.716 | -0.004 | -0.022 | -0.537 | -0.076 |
| 13 | SUQFVCPR | 0.740 | +0.035 | -0.719 | -0.022 | +0.065 |
| 14 | CPSDFVSY | 0.927 | +0.107 | -0.150 | -0.336 | -0.121 |
| 15 | SUQWDCPR | 0.877 | +0.005 | -0.716 | -0.556 | -0.175 |
| 16 | C2R0VASU | 0.627 | -0.226 | 0.193 | -0.631 | -0.214 |
| 17 | SUBRCCPR | 0.825 | -0.542 | -0.229 | -0.151 | -0.098 |
| 18 | C0DRCSU | 0.796 | -0.637 | 0.205 | -0.669 | -0.273 |
| 19 | SUCLNCPR | 0.937 | -0.391 | -0.845 | -0.243 | -0.161 |
| 20 | C0PLCNSU | 0.962 | -0.605 | -0.678 | -0.035 | -0.098 |
| 21 | SUEXPCTR | 0.917 | -0.773 | -0.486 | -0.106 | -0.071 |
| 22 | SUIMPCPR | 0.922 | -0.263 | -0.867 | -0.176 | -0.068 |
| 23 | RSUEFCPR | 0.991 | -0.965 | -0.019 | 0.066 | -0.050 |
| 24 | RSUFLCPR | 0.975 | -0.856 | -0.465 | 0.011 | -0.074 |
| 25 | RCPEXSU | 0.893 | -0.783 | -0.396 | 0.036 | -0.113 |
| 26 | RCPR1ASU | 0.978 | -0.943 | 0.112 | 0.222 | -0.024 |
| 27 | SUPF1CPR | 0.845 | -0.557 | -0.254 | -0.056 | -0.149 |
| 28 | RSUPFCPR | 0.780 | +0.279 | -0.106 | 0.075 | -0.160 |
| 29 | SUFDROR | 0.936 | -0.202 | -0.378 | -0.076 | -0.060 |
| 30 | CPRFOR0R | 0.852 | [1.0.877] | 0.110 | -0.198 | -0.137 |
| 31 | ADRINCID | 0.787 | [0.841] | 0.136 | -0.201 | -0.099 |
| | | | | | 0.077 | -0.127 |

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

Factor Names:

* Sino-Soviet Coopération-Conflict

** Soviet Initiatives

*** Treaties

**** Soviet Trade of Petroleum

***** Soviet Economic Aid

UNCLASSIFIED

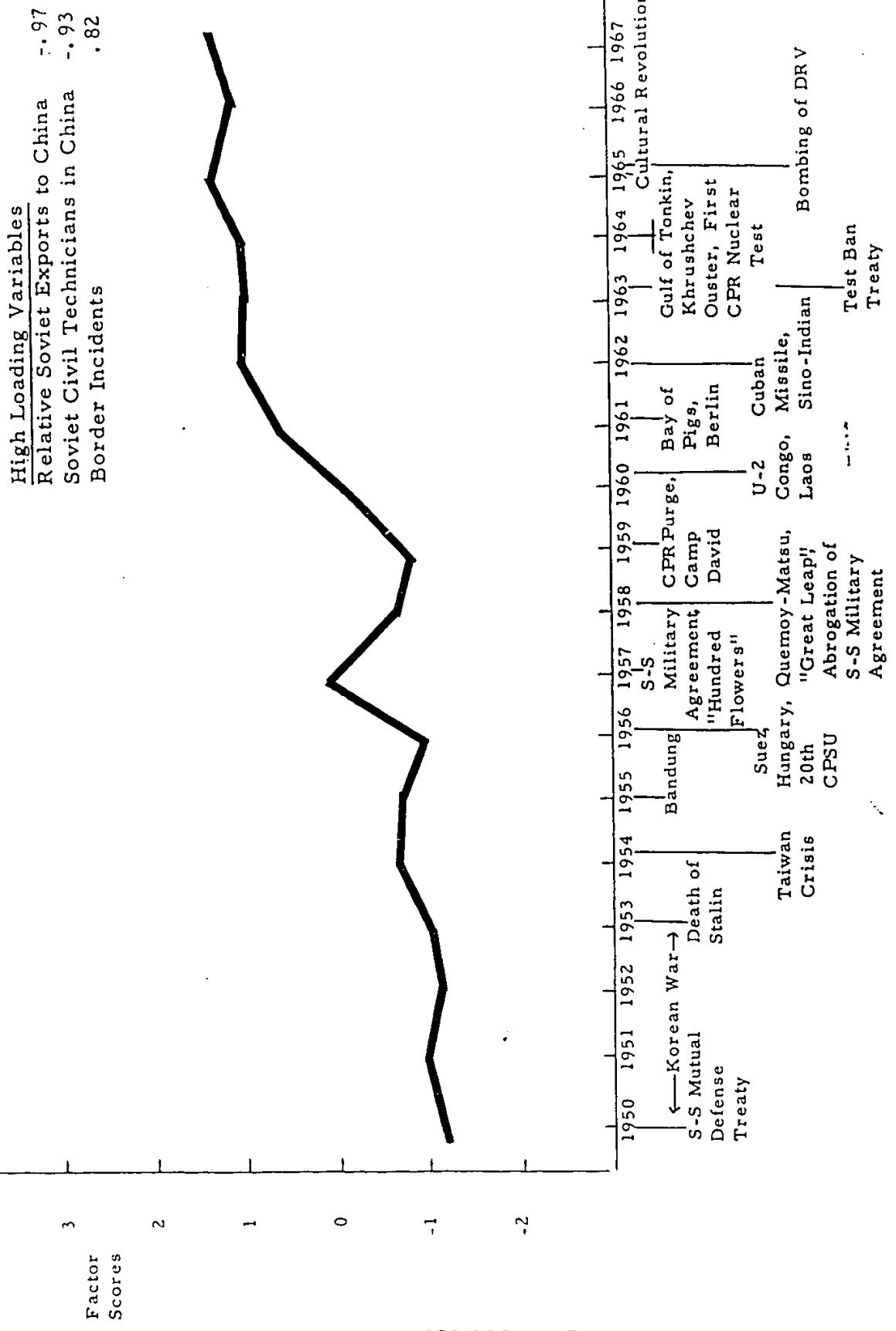
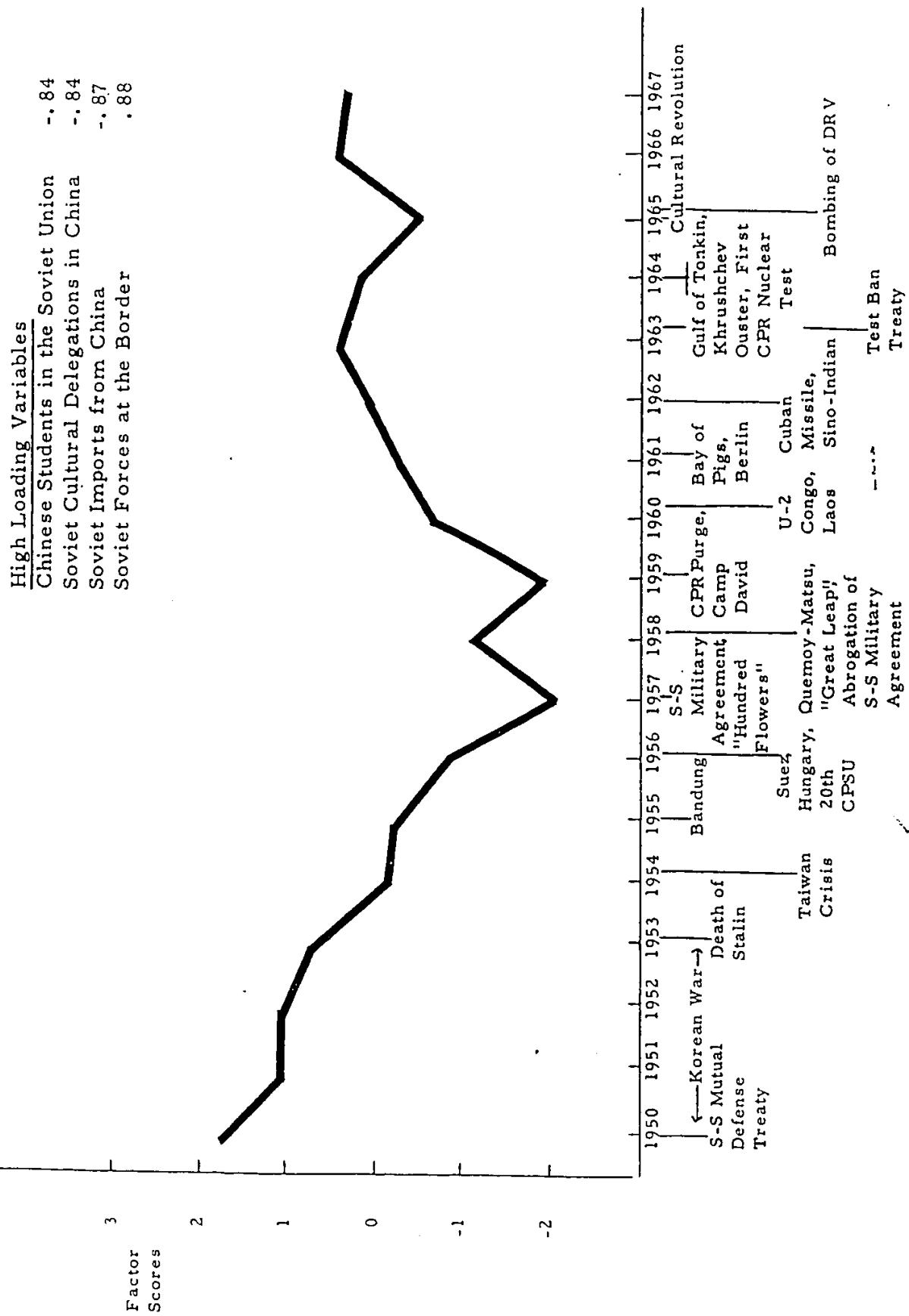


FIGURE 39

THIRTY-ONE SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS: FACTOR 1
SINO-SOVIET COOPERATION-CONFLICT

UNCLASSIFIED



UNCLASSIFIED

V-25

FIGURE 40

THIRTY-ONE SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS: FACTOR 2
SOVIET INITIATIVES

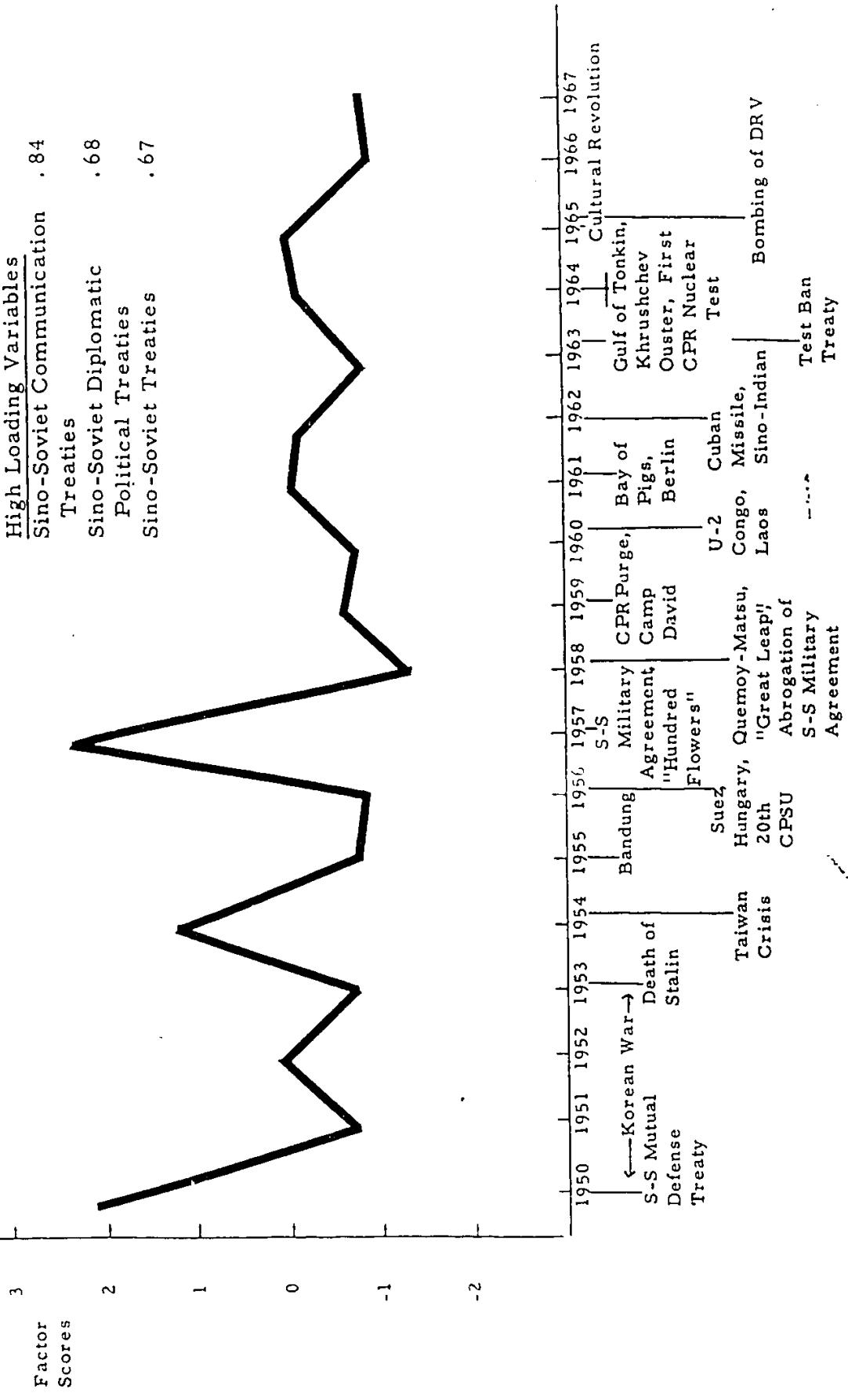


FIGURE 41

THIRTY-ONE SINO-SOVIET INTER ACTIONS: FACTOR 3
TREATIES

UNCLASSIFIED

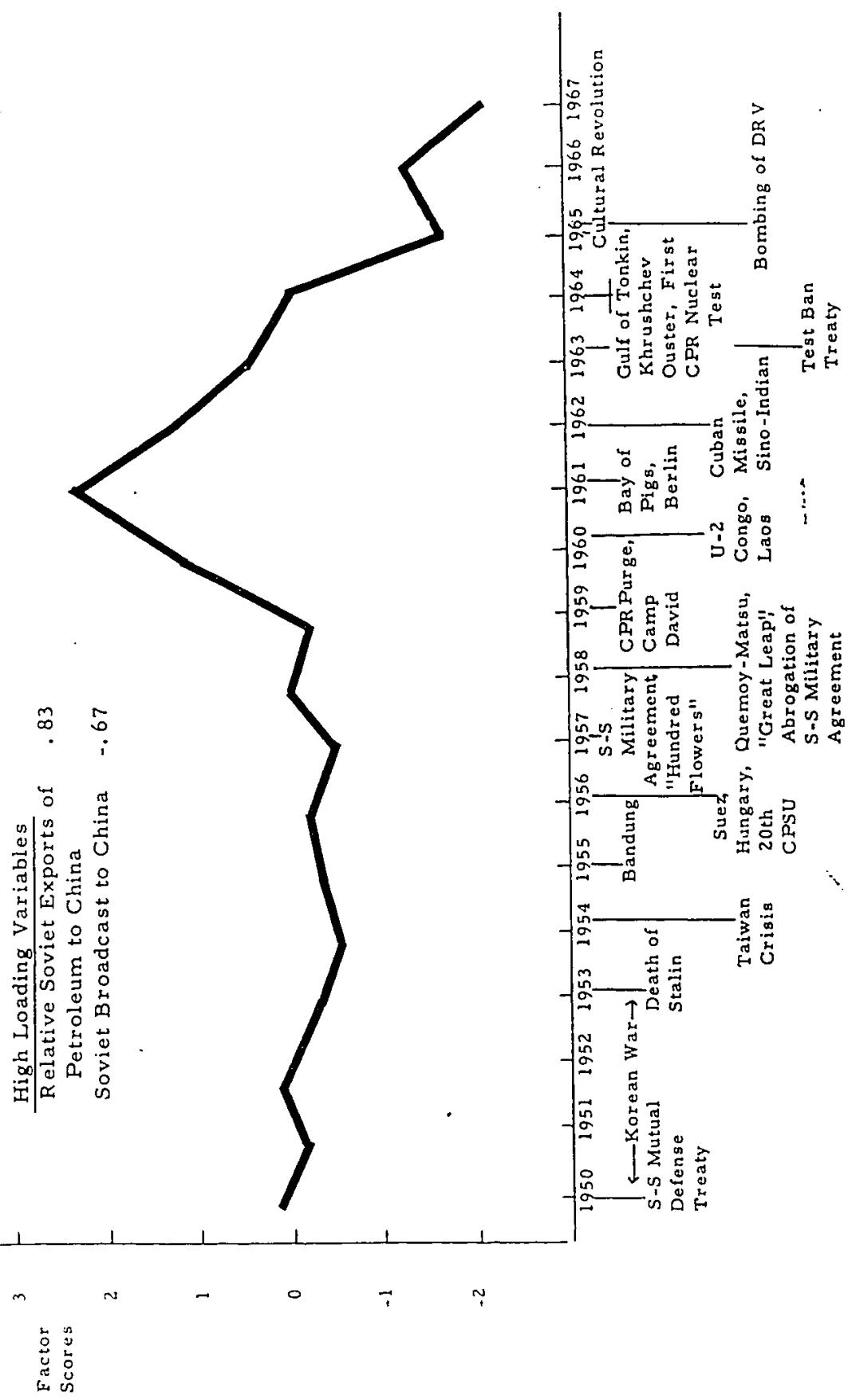


FIGURE 42

THIRTY-ONE SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS: FACTOR 4
SOVIET TRADE OF PETROLEUM

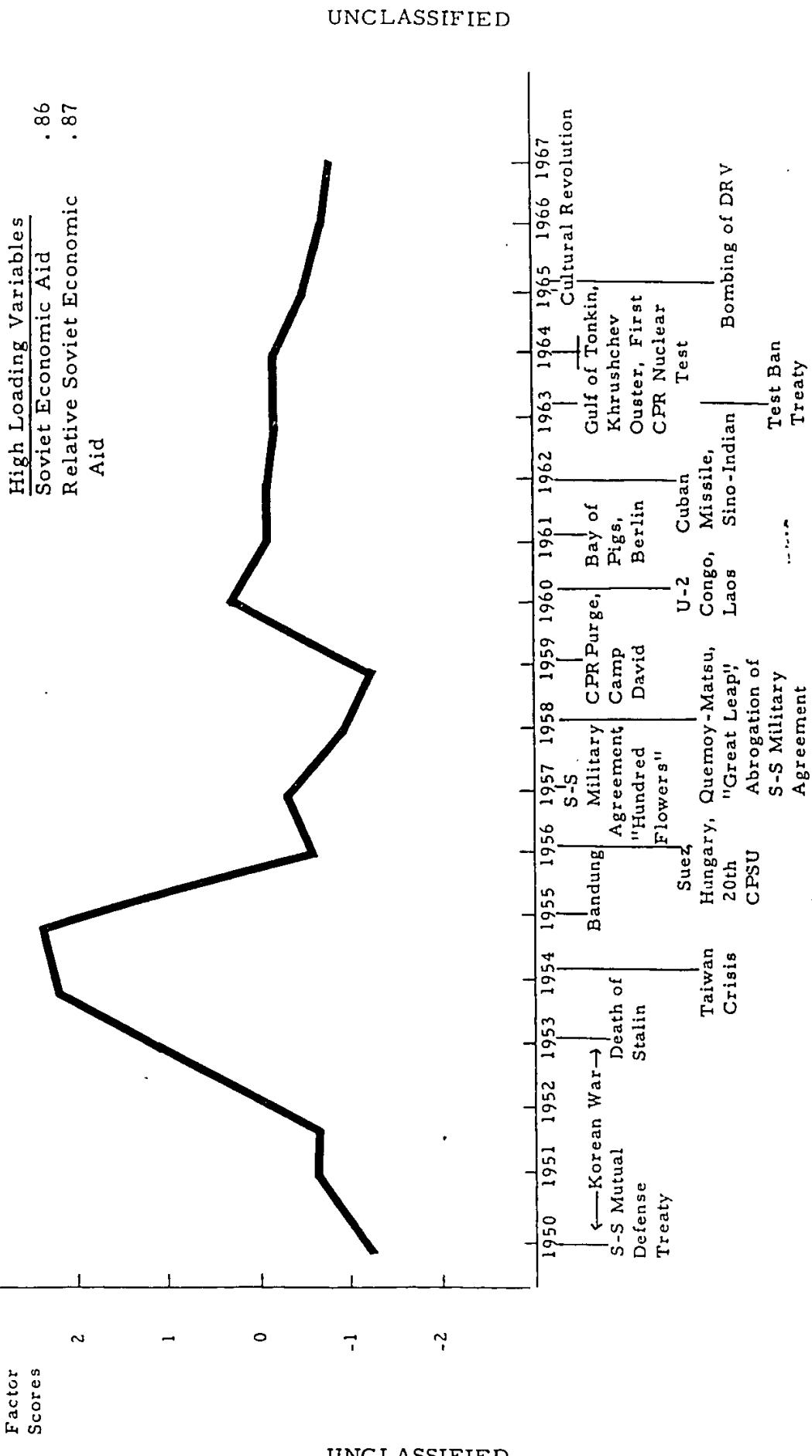


FIGURE 43
THIRTY-ONE SINO-SOVIET INTERACTIONS: FACTOR 5
SOVIET ECONOMIC AID

UNCLASSIFIED

C. FINDINGS FROM SINO-SOVIET INTERACTION ANALYSIS

(U) The major findings derived from the analysis of the direct Sino-Soviet interaction variables are summarized as follows:

- The dominant factor derived from an analysis of the 45 variables used to measure direct interactions between China and the Soviet Union delineates a pattern of decreasing Soviet and Chinese co-operation and increasing Soviet and Chinese hostility. This pattern is indexed by those Soviet and Chinese interactions which have been labeled by many as the major manifestations of the Sino-Soviet dispute; e.g., decreasing trade and increasing border incidents and negative perceptions of each other.
- 2. Measures of Chinese trade dependency on the Soviet Union are negatively and highly correlated with measures of Soviet and Chinese hostility. This seems to confirm the hypothesis that as Chinese independence from the Soviet Union increased so did Sino-Soviet hostility.
- 3. A pattern of Soviet and Chinese perceptions of each other as negative and threatening but also as weak appeared in the analysis. This again appears to be the familiar "paper tiger" theme. Each country perceived the other negatively and as a threat, but at the same time it dismissed their actual strength or potential to disrupt.
- 4. A major difference between the two Communist powers in their interactive behavior was found. Chinese perceptions were highly related to their physical behavior, but this was not so in the Soviet case. Chinese perceptions of the Soviets as threatening and negative related positively to increased Chinese deployment of troops to the Sino-Soviet border. However, over the same period the Soviet deployment of troops to the border was found to be independent of Moscow's changing perceptions of the Chinese on these two variables. When the Soviets initiated measures to strengthen their border with China they concurrently reduced rather than increased the intensity of their verbal pronouncements about the Chinese. The Soviets thus appear to have resisted attacking the Chinese in public as long as possible, perhaps in hope that the problems causing the increased tension might be solved.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

5. A major pattern of Soviet Chinese interaction describes a rise in cooperative Soviet-Chinese behavior until 1957, a transition period lasting until 1959, and then a trend which exhibits increasing hostile Soviet behavior toward Peking until the present. This is the Soviet Initiatives dimension.
6. In conclusion, the addition of the 14 perceptual variables to the "physical" interaction variables does not greatly change the basic patterns of the "physical" variables. In some cases the perception variables do cause a more erratic pattern, but generally the change is small.

1

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

SECTION VI

CANONICAL ANALYSIS OF ATTRIBUTES AND INTERACTIONS

A. ATTRIBUTES AND INTERACTIONS

(U) We now come to the heart of the study, but before we proceed, a short review of the analysis to this point is in order.

(U) The analysis of attributes used factor analysis as a descriptive device to define the patterns of attribute variation for the Soviets and for the Chinese. A joint factor analysis was then used to combine the descriptions of the two countries for comparative purposes. The joint study showed that the Soviets were growing faster than the Chinese industrially and that the Soviets had moved from conventional to nuclear defense planning during the period under study while the Chinese increased their conventional force commitments. The joint study also suggested that these comparative differences between the Soviets and Chinese might be important as predictors of the patterns of interaction during the period under study. The differences between the Soviets and Chinese on the major attributes were, therefore, calculated and analyzed.

(U) The difference analysis consisted of factor analyses of the difference matrix (24 variables) and three sub-matrices (16 attributes, 9 attributes, and 6 attributes). The analysis of Sino-Soviet differences on 23 attributes identified three major dynamic patterns: Industrialization and Nuclear Capability Gap, a Gap in Perception of US as a Threat, and a Gap in Perception of the US as Active. Of these, the major pattern delineated was the industrialization and nuclear capability gap.

(U) The perception variables were then removed, leaving 16 variables. The factor analysis of these 16 variables also revealed three major patterns, the first factor being similar to the first factor in the 23 variable solution.

(U) These 16 variables, when broken into 9 economic and 6 military variables, again revealed three patterns of differential growth, indicating that the two small subsets of attributes still retained fairly complex inter-relationships.

(U) The Sino-Soviet interaction analysis revealed five patterns of interactions for 45 variables. When the 14 mutual perception variables were removed, we still found a very similar structure for five patterns of interaction. Soviet and Chinese behavior and perceptions seem to follow basically the same patterns. Since the patterns for the 45 and 31 variable analyses were so similar, only the 45 variable interaction analysis is used in this section.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

B. CANONICAL REGRESSION AND CORRELATION ANALYSIS

(U) As stated in the introduction, canonical regression and correlation is a particular type of factor analysis that maximizes the linear relationships between observed variables from two sets of data. The variables within these sets of data must be independent of each other. By using component factor analysis on the attributes and interactions, we not only reduced the mass of data to a few dynamic patterns, but also achieved orthogonality among these patterns. We can, therefore, use the factor scores from the patterns that were delineated as input variables into the canonical program. We used the factor scores from the Soviet and Chinese differences in attributes as predictor variables to the factor scores of Sino-Soviet interactions. Therefore, the factor scores of the three patterns (factors) derived from each subset (4 subsets in all) of attributes constitutes one set of data (4 sets in all). Each of these sets of data are canonically regressed separately against the set of data comprised of the factor scores from the five factors from the interaction variables. (See Figure 44).

(U) Canonical analysis is a rotation of these two sets of factor scores to a new orthogonal solution. The new solution consists of orthogonal variates, three of which were obtained from each canonical analysis.

(U) A canonically rotated factor loading matrix is presented for each set of data. These matrices represent the loadings of the original variables on the new canonical variates. There is a separate set of canonical variates for each matrix. Thus, Variate 1 from the attribute matrix is maximally related to Variate 1 of the interaction matrix. Both of these variates are independent of all other variates. The variable loadings are interpreted the same as in component factor analysis. The square of the loading times one-hundred equals the percent variation that a variable has in common with that pattern. The communality estimates are also given in the matrices. The communality estimates record the percent of variance for each variable which is accounted for by all the canonical variates.

(U) In addition to the canonically rotated factor loading matrix, the canonical correlation, a statistic which ascertains the degree of pattern similarity for the corresponding variates, is also presented. This correlation is the square root of the eigenvalue that scales both variates; i.e., the correlation between variate scores from each set of data. The significance of the canonical correlation is given but must be treated with caution because the distribution underlying the population is unknown.

(U) Factor scores for the attributes and the interactions on the variates are also obtained and plotted for each canonical analysis.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

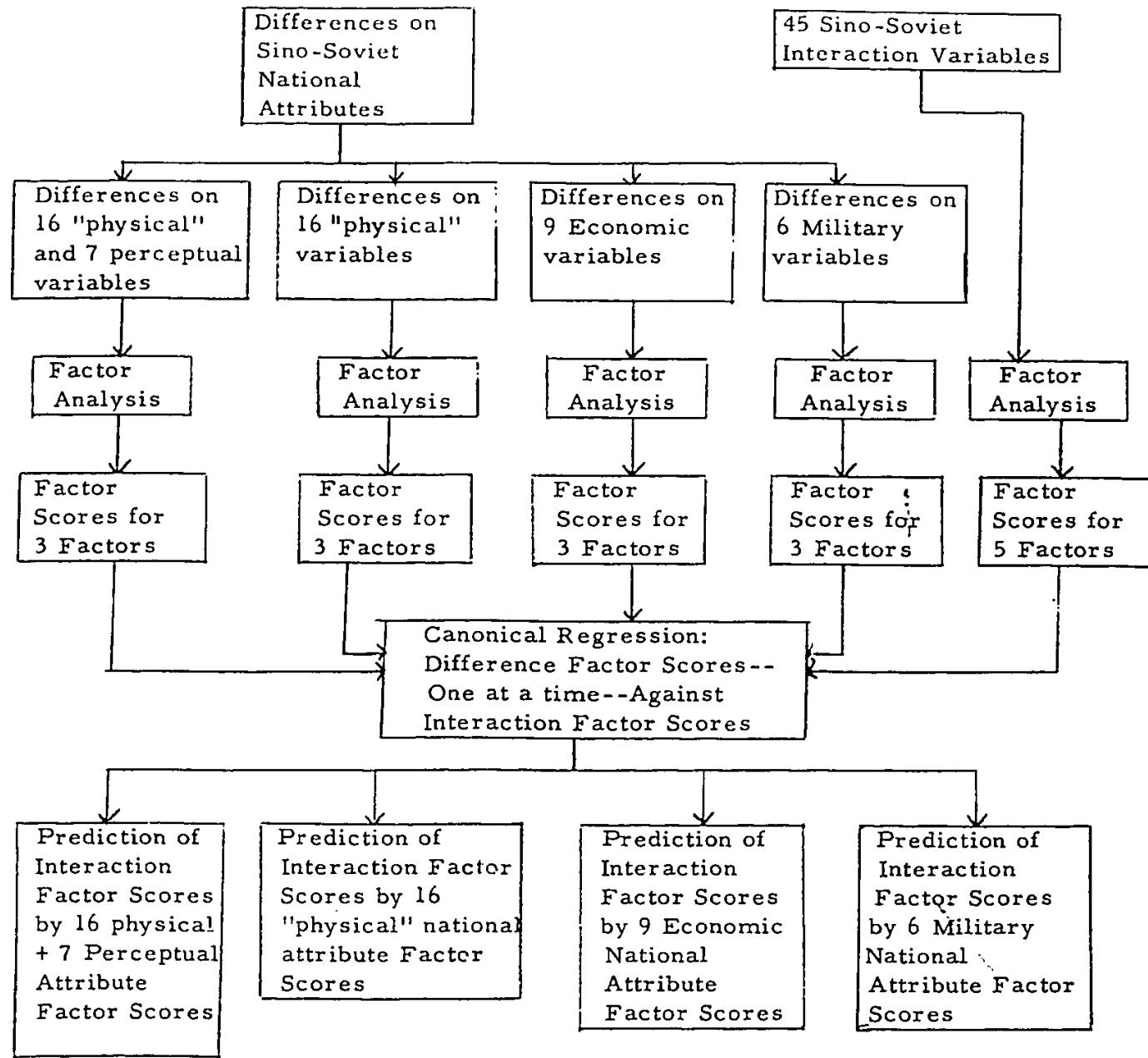


FIGURE 44
CANONICAL REGRESSION ANALYSIS

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

1. Canonical Analysis of Differences in 23 Attributes and 45 Interactions

(U) A canonical rotation was performed on the factor scores of the three factors derived in the 23 variable difference analysis and the factor scores of the five factors derived from the analysis of the 45 interactions. The canonically rotated factor loading matrix for the 23 attributes is presented in Table 40 and the canonically rotated factor loading matrix for the 45 interactions is presented in Table 41.

(U) Variate 1 in Table 40 (attribute matrix) is still characterized by the Sino-Soviet gap in industrialization and nuclear capability. Variate 1 in Table 41 (interaction matrix) is still one of increasing mutual threat perception and border hostility and decreasing economic and political cooperative behavior. It is this factor which we believe best describes the phenomenon called the "Sino-Soviet dispute." The canonical correlation between the two is .979. The scores on variate 1 are plotted in Figure 45.

(U) The differences in the 23 attributes in this pattern predict very highly to the 45 interactions across time. By knowing the differences in Soviet and Chinese attribute factor scores for the 18 year time period, 93 percent of the variation in the 45 Sino-Soviet interaction factors scores for that same period can be predicted. This is a very important finding and one which confirms R. J. Rummel's field theory notions: that differences between nations on attributes are related to the interactions between them. This is further enhanced by canonical rotations of the other subsets of attribute data that follow.

(U) Canonical variate 1 is identified as Sino-Soviet Industrialization and Strategic Caps Predict to Increasing Mutual Threat Perception and Border Hostility and Decreasing Economic and Political Cooperative Behavior. As the industrialization and nuclear capability gap widens between the Soviets and Chinese, the Sino-Soviet conflict increases.

(U) Variate 2's attributes are predominantly a gap in Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US as active. Variate 2's interactions are primarily Soviet initiatives. The canonical correlation between the two is .765. The scores on Variate 2 are plotted in Figure 46.

(U) The differences in the 23 attributes on this variate are moderately related to the interactions in the same year. The variate is named Sino-Soviet Differences in Perception of US Activeness and Sino-Soviet Differences in Conventional Military Strength Relate to Changing Soviet Military and Cultural Responses Vis-à-Vis China. In terms of direction, as the gap in conventional military strength decreased, and the gap in their perceptions of the US as active increased. Soviet cooperative responses toward China decreased and Soviet hostile acts increased. The difference

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 40

CANONICAL ROTATION OF 45 INTERACTION AND 23 ATTRIBUTE VARIABLES: Attribute Matrix

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | |
|-----------------|-----------|-------------|-----------------------|-------------------|--------------------|
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 1 | GNP | 0.985 | [+0.892] [+0.881] | 0.388 | 0.199 |
| 2 | EXPORTS | 0.988 | [+0.907] [+0.881] | 0.443 | 0.125 |
| 3 | IMPORTS | 0.976 | [+0.907] [+0.687] | 0.392 | 0.034 |
| 4 | IMPI/GNP | 0.691 | [+0.687] [+0.618] | 0.3C3 | -0.357 |
| 5 | EXPT/GNP | 0.719 | [+0.618] [+0.799] | [0.513] 0.339 | -0.272 |
| 6 | ENERGY | 0.933 | [+0.799] [+0.200] | 0.423 | 0.185 |
| 7 | AGRIC/PRO | 0.322 | [+0.200] [+0.907] | 0.498 | 0.185 |
| 8 | STEEL PR | 0.986 | [+0.907] [+0.499] | 0.343 | 0.223 |
| 9 | PUPULIN | 0.555 | [+0.499] [+0.681] | -0.328 | -0.200 |
| 10 | DEFNCHUD | 0.655 | [+0.681] [+0.753] | 0.433 | 0.069 |
| 11 | CEFC/GNP | 0.789 | [+0.753] [+0.679] | -0.244 | -0.176 |
| 12 | FIGHTERS | 0.748 | [+0.679] [+0.294] | -0.280 | 0.008 |
| 13 | ARMFORCE | 0.506 | [+0.294] [+0.813] | [0.518] 0.194 | |
| 14 | SUBMAKIN | 0.971 | [+0.813] [+0.577] | 0.497 | 0.479 |
| 15 | ICAMS | 0.810 | [+0.577] [+0.591] | 0.697 | 0.437 |
| 16 | TREATIES | 0.550 | [+0.591] [+0.246] | 0.303 | [0.658] 0.289 |
| 17 | CSTRG US | 0.586 | [+0.246] [+0.090] | [0.791] -0.090 | 0.289 |
| 18 | DWEAK US | 0.716 | [+0.090] [+0.375] | [0.717] 0.375 | 0.069 |
| 19 | CACTV US | 0.749 | [+0.375] [+0.160] | [0.760] 0.160 | -0.274 |
| 20 | OPASS US | 0.678 | [+0.160] [+0.425] | [0.760] -0.206 | -0.126 |
| 21 | DPUST US | 0.239 | [+0.425] [+0.242] | -0.228 | |
| 22 | LNFG US | 0.786 | [+0.242] [-0.225] | 0.414 | [0.805] [0.800] |
| 23 | DTIPR US | 0.861 | | | |

- - -

UNCLASSIFIED

VI-5

TABLE 41

CANONICAL ROTATION OF 45 INTERACTION AND 23 ATTRIBUTE VARIABLES : Interaction Matrix

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | FACTOR NUMBER OVER VARIABLES PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | |
|-----------------|-----------|---|-----------------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 1 | SUEFACID | 0.458 | -0.390 | -0.361 | -0.420 |
| 2 | RSURFACE | 0.371 | -0.476 | -0.314 | -0.201 |
| 3 | SUICP | 0.917 | <u>-0.917</u> | -0.264 | +0.122 |
| 4 | CPRCTSU | 0.875 | <u>-0.924</u> | -0.147 | -0.685 |
| 5 | SUMILAD | 0.771 | <u>-0.451</u> | 0.268 | +0.304 |
| 6 | CPRTSU | 0.771 | <u>-0.673</u> | -0.377 | -0.377 |
| 7 | SSTHEATY | 0.402 | <u>-0.691</u> | -0.208 | -0.590 |
| 8 | SSFCUNTR | 0.342 | <u>-0.504</u> | +0.089 | -0.042 |
| 9 | SSSTTK | 0.513 | <u>-0.352</u> | <u>-0.612</u> | -0.084 |
| 10 | SSLIPRK | 0.369 | <u>-0.549</u> | -0.074 | +0.247 |
| 11 | SSCULTRK | 0.337 | <u>-0.614</u> | -0.168 | <u>-0.549</u> |
| 12 | SSCULTRK | 0.664 | -0.208 | +0.116 | <u>-0.586</u> |
| 13 | SULFVCJR | 0.288 | -0.032 | <u>-0.513</u> | +0.181 |
| 14 | CPRGIVVSU | 0.372 | -0.125 | <u>-0.227</u> | -0.499 |
| 15 | SUCVODPR | 0.218 | -0.130 | -0.434 | +0.692 |
| 16 | CPRUDVSU | 0.145 | -0.284 | +0.266 | -0.047 |
| 17 | SUKECPR | 0.662 | <u>(C. 705)</u> | -0.148 | +0.375 |
| 18 | LPKBRCSU | 0.704 | <u>(C. 705)</u> | -0.074 | +0.283 |
| 19 | SUCLDCPR | 0.684 | <u>-0.430</u> | <u>(C. 714)</u> | -0.405 |
| 20 | CPRCLDSU | 0.824 | <u>(C. 714)</u> | <u>-0.549</u> | -0.164 |
| 21 | SUEXPCCPR | 0.863 | <u>(C. 707)</u> | -0.463 | -0.181 |
| 22 | SUIMPCCPR | 0.627 | <u>-0.514</u> | -0.429 | -0.346 |
| 23 | RSUETXCP | 0.941 | <u>-0.941</u> | -0.161 | +0.130 |
| 24 | RSUIMCCPR | 0.912 | <u>-0.604</u> | -0.392 | -0.613 |
| 25 | KCPREXSU | 0.849 | <u>-0.872</u> | -0.242 | -0.173 |
| 26 | PCPML4SU | 0.936 | <u>-0.961</u> | +0.337 | +0.100 |
| 27 | SUPTCPK | 0.576 | <u>(C. 674)</u> | +0.250 | -0.346 |
| 28 | RSUPTCPK | 0.536 | <u>(C. 101)</u> | +0.364 | <u>-0.624</u> |
| 29 | SUFURDOR | 0.687 | <u>(C. 307)</u> | <u>(C. 674)</u> | +0.774 |
| 30 | CPRKFURK | 0.862 | <u>(C. 925)</u> | <u>(C. 775)</u> | +0.116 |
| 31 | HUKINC10 | 0.625 | <u>(C. 113)</u> | +0.224 | -0.278 |
| 32 | SU ST CC | 0.545 | <u>(C. 705)</u> | +0.013 | +0.217 |
| 33 | SU WK CC | 0.648 | <u>(C. 862)</u> | -0.027 | +0.069 |
| 34 | SU AC CC | 0.560 | <u>(C. 074)</u> | +0.086 | +0.433 |
| 35 | SU PA CC | 0.535 | <u>(C. 622)</u> | -0.043 | +0.302 |
| 36 | SU HI CC | 0.672 | <u>(C. 763)</u> | +0.141 | -0.259 |
| 37 | SU NG CC | 0.749 | <u>(C. 851)</u> | +0.093 | +0.369 |
| 38 | SU IP CC | 0.813 | <u>(C. 011)</u> | +0.067 | +0.389 |
| 39 | CC ST SU | 0.734 | <u>(C. 374)</u> | +0.349 | <u>-0.651</u> |
| 40 | CC WH SU | 0.818 | <u>(C. 114)</u> | -0.248 | +0.247 |
| 41 | CC AG SU | 0.875 | <u>(C. 711)</u> | <u>(C. 533)</u> | -0.274 |
| 42 | CC PA SU | 0.749 | <u>(C. 477)</u> | -0.292 | <u>(C. 661)</u> |
| 43 | CC PU SU | 0.846 | <u>(C. 042)</u> | +0.258 | -0.726 |
| 44 | CC RG SU | 0.901 | <u>(C. 885)</u> | -0.334 | +0.332 |
| 45 | CC IP SU | 0.781 | <u>(C. 724)</u> | -0.052 | +0.229 |

UNCLASSIFIED

SINO-SOVIET INDUSTRIALIZATION AND STRATEGIC GAPS PREDICT TO
INCREASING MUTUAL THREAT PERCEPTION AND BORDER HOSTILITY
AND DECREASING ECONOMIC AND POLITICAL COOPERATIVE BEHAVIOR

Canonical Correlation .979

Significant at .0001

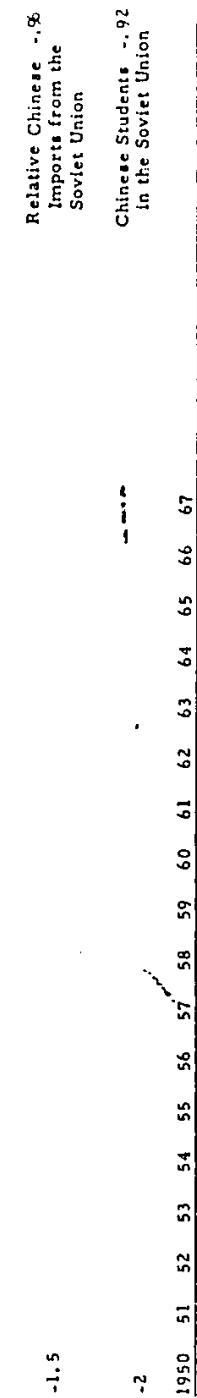
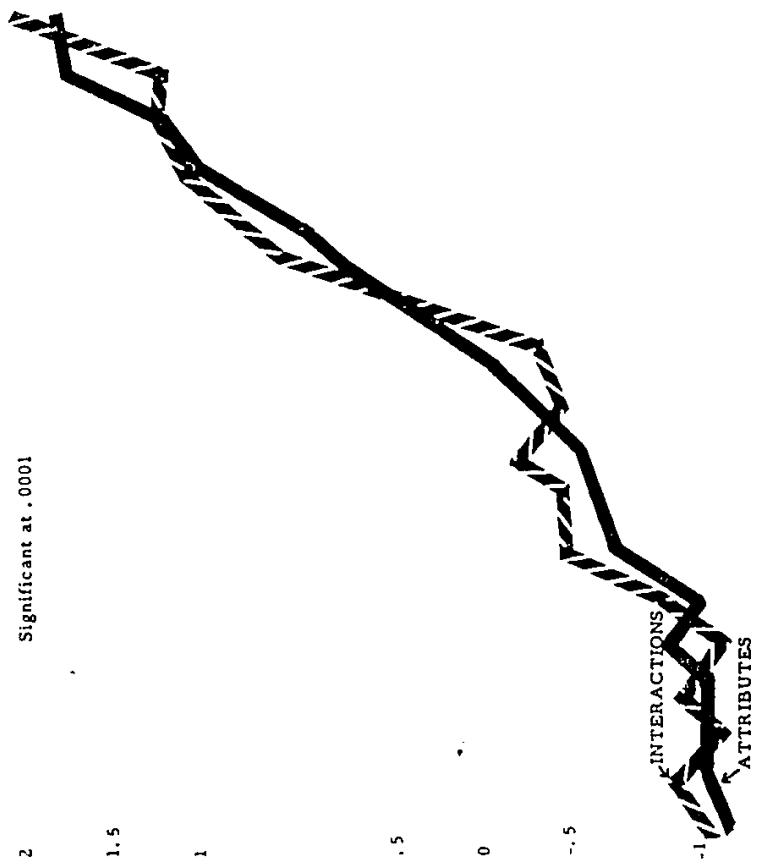


FIGURE 45

UNCLASSIFIED

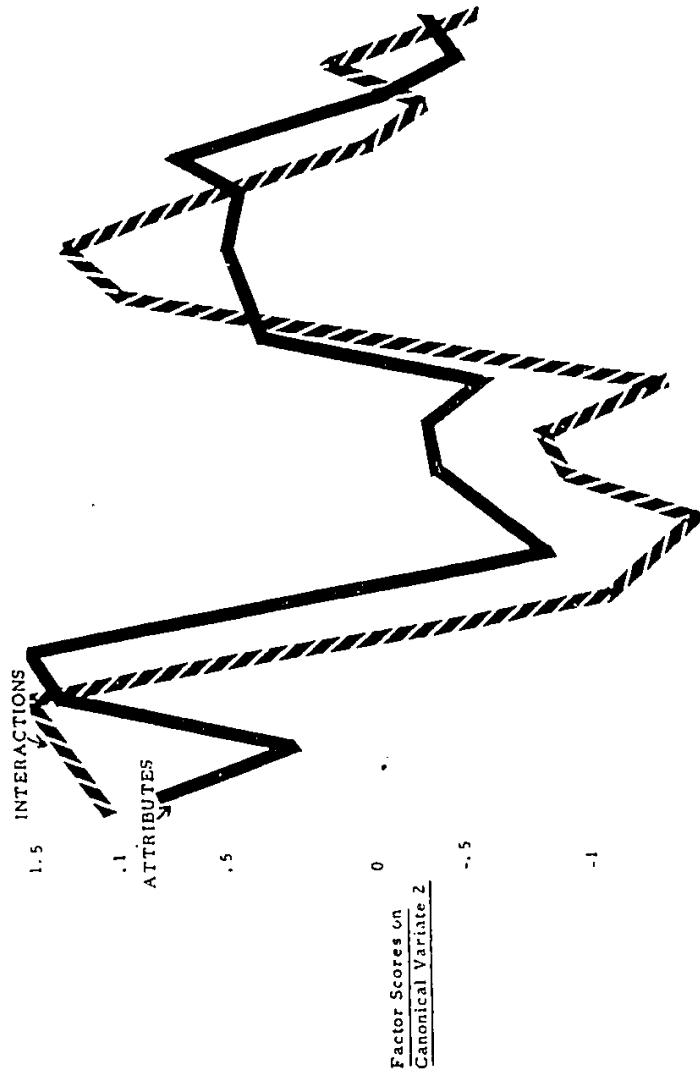
UNCLASSIFIED

SINO-SOVIET DIFFERENCES IN PERCEPTION OF U.S. ACTIVENESS
 AND SINO-SOVIET DIFFERENCES IN CONVENTIONAL MILITARY
 STRENGTH RELATE TO CHANGING SOVIET MILITARY AND CULTURAL
 RESPONSES VIS-A-VIS CHINA

2

Canonical Correlation .765

Significant at .005



Canonical Correlation:
 Differences between the Soviet Union
 and China on 23 Attributes and 45
 Interactions.

Factor Loadings

| | <u>High-Loading Attributes</u> | <u>High Loading Interactions</u> |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|---|
| Perception of U.S. Activeness | .78 | Soviet Forces at the Border |
| Armed Forces | -.71 | Chinese Students -.67 in the Soviet Union |
| Fighters | -.67 | Soviet Imports -.59 from China |

FIGURE 46

UNCLASSIFIED

VI-8

UNCLASSIFIED

in Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the West has been suggested as a possible contributor to the Sino-Soviet dispute. Note, however, that although this perceptual gap is not related to the dominant factor of cooperation and hostility, it does relate to a decline in Soviet cooperative responses toward China.

(U) Variate 3 of the attribute study is characterized by a gap in Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US as negative and threatening. Variate 3 in the interaction study is indexed by China's perception of the Soviet Union as strong. The canonical correlation between the two is .716. The scores on variate 3 are plotted in Figure 47.

(U) The pattern is called Difference in Sino-Soviet Threat Perception of the US is Related Inversely to Chinese Perceptions of Soviet Strength. That is, as the gap between Soviet and Chinese perception of the US as a threat increased, the Chinese perception of the Soviets as strong decreased.

2. Canonical Analysis of Differences in 16 Attributes and 45 Interactions

(U) In this section, we discuss a canonical rotation of the factor scores of the three factors derived in the 16 variable difference analysis and the factor scores of the five factors derived from the analysis of the 45 interactions. The canonically rotated factor loading matrix for the 16 attributes is shown in Table 42 and the canonically rotated factor loading matrix for the 45 interactions is presented in Table 43.

(U) Variate 1 for the attributes is characterized by the Sino-Soviet gap in industrialization and nuclear capability--the same as in the 23 variable study. Variate 1 for the interactions is characterized by cooperation and conflict between the Soviets and Chinese-- the factor which always appears as the first factor for the 45 interactions. The canonical correlation between the two is .983. The scores on variate 1 are plotted in Figure 48.

(U) The pattern here is almost identical to variate 1 between the 23 variables and 45 interactions. The gap between the Soviets and Chinese in industrialization and nuclear capability predict to increasing mutual threat perception and hostility. In fact, the predictive value of the 16 attribute study is a bit better than the 23 attribute study. The canonical correlation for the 23-45 was .979. The 16 attributes apparently form a slightly more stable pattern due to the absence of the perception variables.

UNCLASSIFIED

DIFFERENCE IN SINO-SOVIET THREAT PERCEPTION OF THE UNITED STATES RELATED INVERSELY
TO CHINESE PERCEPTIONS OF SOVIET STRENGTH

Canonical Correlation .716

Significant at .02

2

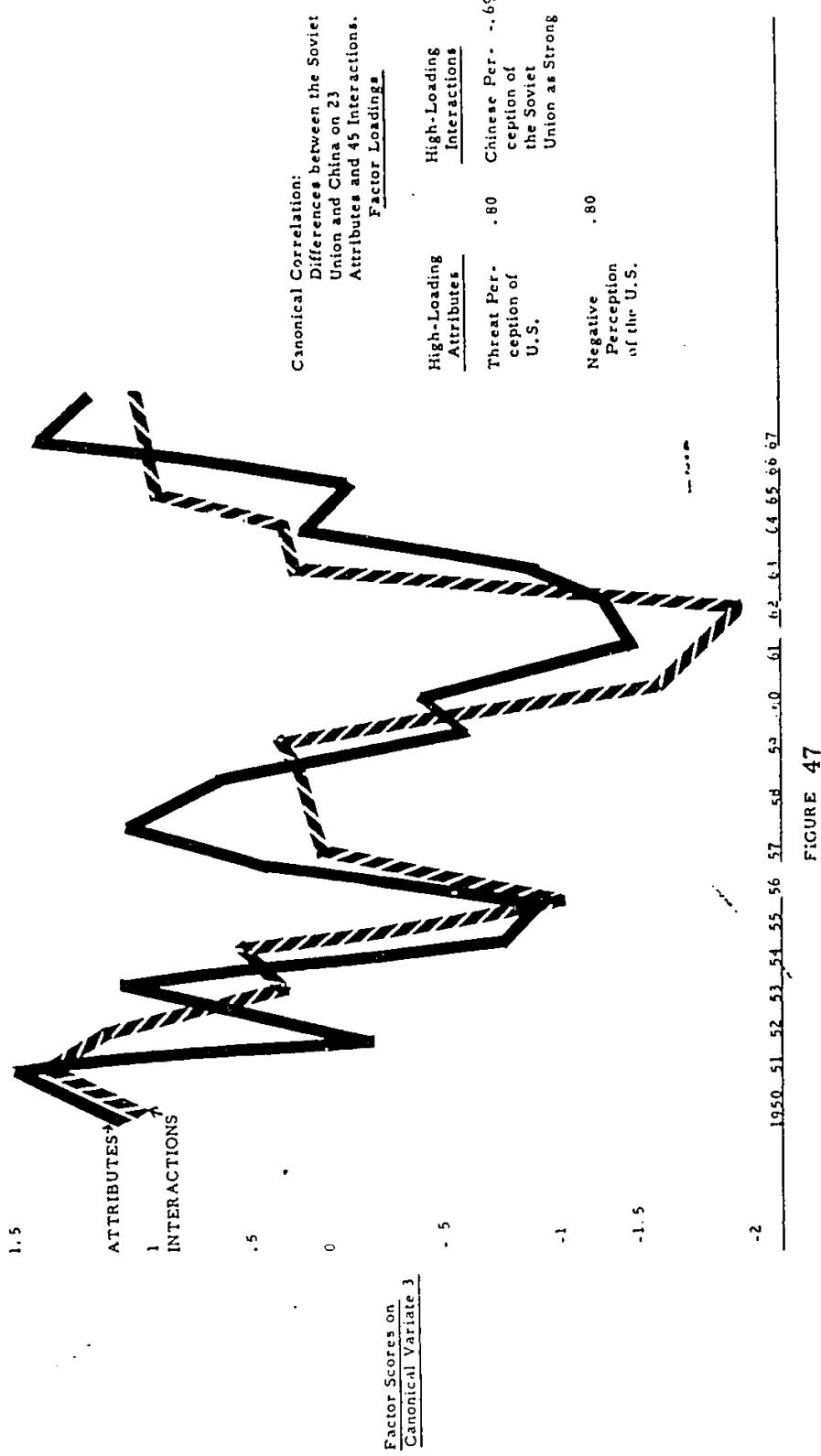


FIGURE 47

TABLE 42

CANONICAL ROTATION OF 45 INTERACTION AND 16 ATTRIBUTE VARIABLES: Attribute Matrix

| NO. | NAME | VARIABLE NO. | NAME | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | |
|-----|------------|-----------------|------|-----------------------|---------------|---------------|
| | | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 1 | GDP | 1 | 983 | -0.991 | +0.027 | -0.027 |
| 2 | EXPORTS | 2 | 990 | -0.991 | +0.058 | -0.067 |
| 3 | IMPORTS | 3 | 992 | -0.958 | +0.109 | -0.269 |
| 4 | IMP/GDP | 4 | 913 | -0.615 | +0.363 | <u>+0.634</u> |
| 5 | EXPI/GDP | 5 | 635 | -0.692 | +0.237 | -0.300 |
| 6 | ENERGY | 6 | 922 | -0.948 | -0.117 | 0.101 |
| 7 | AGRICPRO | 7 | 751 | -0.365 | +0.730 | 0.355 |
| 8 | STEEL PR | 8 | 721 | -0.988 | -0.024 | -0.066 |
| 9 | POPULIN | 9 | 950 | 0.972 | +0.033 | 0.070 |
| 10 | DEFENSEBUD | 10 | 658 | 0.833 | -0.066 | 0.009 |
| 11 | DEF/GDP | 11 | 750 | 0.837 | -0.151 | 0.178 |
| 12 | FIGHTERS | 12 | 762 | 0.775 | -0.222 | -0.364 |
| 13 | ARMFORCE | 13 | 656 | 0.529 | <u>-0.654</u> | -0.074 |
| 14 | SUMMARIN | 14 | 982 | -0.949 | +0.054 | 0.67 |
| 15 | ICMS | 15 | 982 | -0.857 | -0.096 | 0.449 |
| 16 | THEATRES | 16 | 818 | 0.354 | -0.037 | <u>0.831</u> |

- 1 -

UNCLASSIFIED

VI-11

CANONICAL ROTATION OF 45 INTERACTION AND 16 ATTRIBUTE VARIABLES : Interaction Matrix

TABLE 43

| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | |
|-----------------|-------------|--------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|
| | | | ROTATED FACTOR 1 | ROTATED FACTOR 2 | ROTATED FACTOR 3 |
| 1 | SUECAID | 0.554 | -0.346 | -0.153 | |
| 2 | RSUECAID | 0.554 | -0.432 | 0.055 | |
| 3 | SUETCPR | 0.892 | -0.425 | 0.079 | |
| 4 | CPRCTSU | 0.686 | -0.921 | -0.142 | |
| 5 | SUMILAIID | 0.835 | -0.847 | -0.234 | 0.250 |
| 6 | CPRSTTSU | 0.691 | -0.425 | -0.461 | [0.546] |
| 7 | SS TREATY | 0.424 | [0.623] | +0.115 | -0.151 |
| 8 | SSECQTR | 0.369 | [0.578] | +0.177 | 0.056 |
| 9 | SSS-TTR | 0.411 | -0.358 | -0.485 | -0.217 |
| 10 | SSU-PTR | 0.440 | [0.584] | +0.255 | 0.186 |
| 11 | SSCULTR | 0.605 | -0.49 | +0.113 | -0.768 |
| 12 | SSCU4MTR | 0.240 | -0.245 | 0.415 | 0.086 |
| 13 | SUGFCVPR | 0.020 | -0.061 | -0.092 | -0.088 |
| 14 | CPRUFVSY | 0.714 | -0.173 | [0.594] | [0.575] |
| 15 | SUCVCPR | 0.055 | -0.169 | [0.033] | -0.159 |
| 16 | CPRUDVSU | 0.349 | -0.319 | +0.498 | -0.006 |
| 17 | SUPRCPR | 0.779 | [0.724] | -0.191 | 0.467 |
| 18 | CPRJRCSU | 0.766 | [0.728] | -0.100 | [0.546] |
| 19 | SUCLDCPR | 0.707 | -0.438 | -0.381 | [0.608] |
| 20 | CPRCLDSU | 0.769 | -0.722 | -0.372 | -0.329 |
| 21 | SUEXP C PR | 0.884 | [0.773] | -0.481 | -0.234 |
| 22 | SUIMP C PR | 0.679 | -0.306 | -0.419 | [0.640] |
| 23 | RSUETX C PR | 0.976 | -0.931 | -0.272 | 0.189 |
| 24 | RSUIM C PR | 0.894 | -0.863 | -0.349 | -0.165 |
| 25 | RCPKEXSU | 0.875 | -0.868 | -0.249 | -0.243 |
| 26 | RCPRLMSU | 0.946 | -0.955 | -0.047 | 0.179 |
| 27 | SUPER C PR | 0.747 | [0.886] | +0.222 | [0.504] |
| 28 | KSLPTCPR | 0.687 | 0.072 | +0.449 | [0.693] |
| 29 | SUFURKDR | 0.657 | [0.322] | +0.338 | [0.662] |
| 30 | CPRFRKHR | 0.862 | [0.923] | +0.098 | 0.006 |
| 31 | BURINGID | 0.784 | [0.832] | +0.179 | -0.243 |
| 32 | SU ST CC | 0.544 | [0.685] | -0.185 | 0.200 |
| 33 | SU WK CC | 0.676 | 0.799 | +0.053 | 0.187 |
| 34 | SU AC CC | 0.772 | [0.631] | -0.104 | [0.602] |
| 35 | SU PA CC | 0.469 | [0.612] | +0.124 | -0.282 |
| 36 | SU PI CC | 0.804 | [0.782] | +0.187 | -0.396 |
| 37 | SU NG CC | 0.869 | [0.834] | +0.125 | 0.390 |
| 38 | SU TP CC | 0.907 | [0.817] | +0.064 | 0.486 |
| 39 | CC ST SU | 0.712 | -0.388 | +0.284 | [0.694] |
| 40 | CC WK SU | 0.768 | [0.847] | -0.228 | [0.313] |
| 41 | CC AC SU | 0.860 | [0.724] | -0.489 | -0.312 |
| 42 | CC PA SU | 0.499 | [0.468] | -0.057 | [0.526] |
| 43 | CC PU SU | 0.814 | [0.846] | +0.151 | -0.275 |
| 44 | CC NG SU | 0.913 | [0.892] | -0.019 | 0.376 |
| 45 | CC TP SU | 0.946 | [0.931] | -0.046 | 0.276 |

UNCLASSIFIED

VI-12

SINO-SOVIET INDUSTRIALIZATION AND STRATEGIC GAPS PREDICT TO
INCREASING MUTUAL THREAT PERCEPTION AND BORDER HOSTILITY
AND DECREASING ECONOMIC AND POLITICAL COOPERATIVE BEHAVIOR.

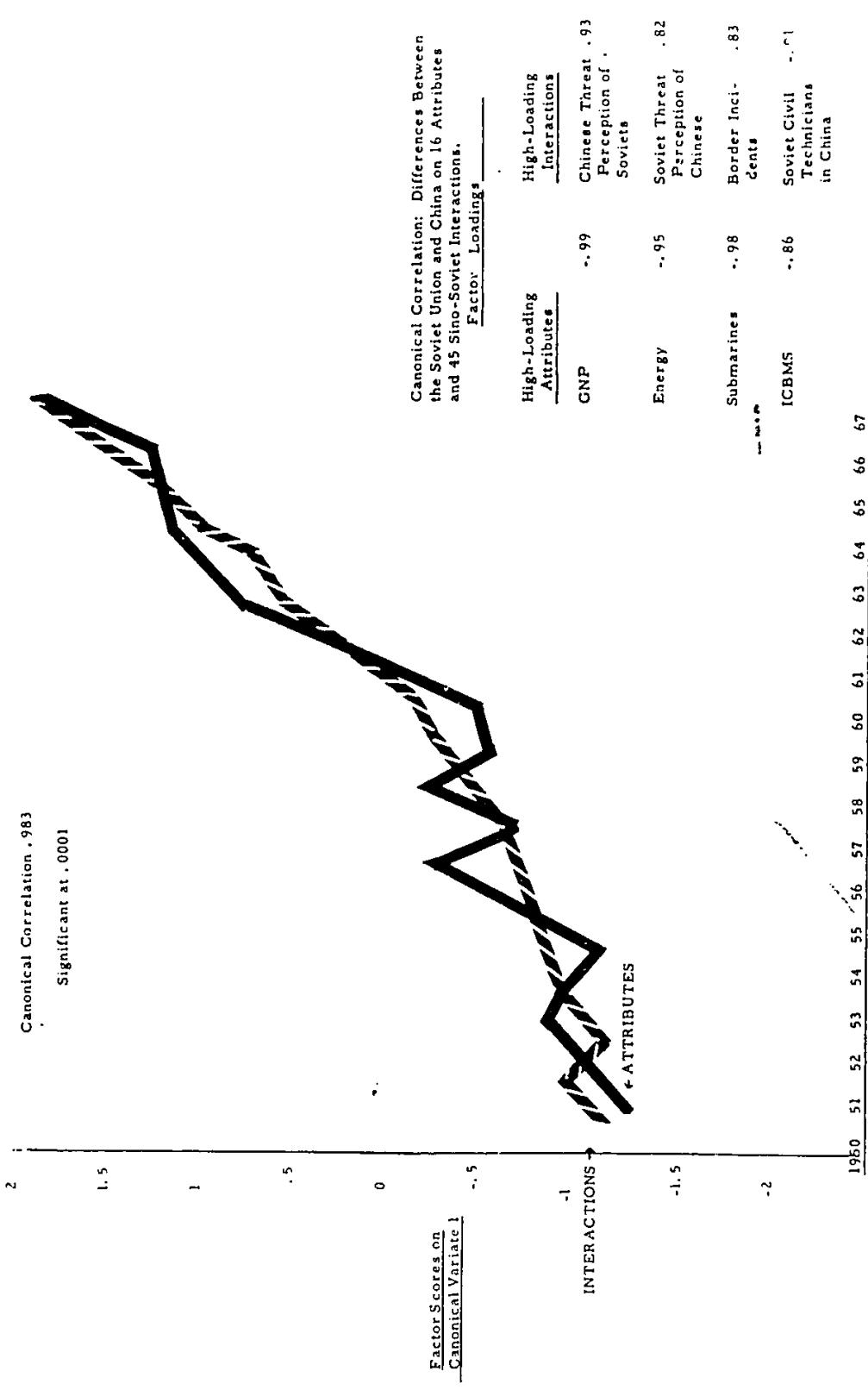


FIGURE 48

UNCLASSIFIED

VI-13

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) Variate 2 for the attributes describes the pattern of the Sino-Soviet gap in agricultural production and armed forces. Variate 2 for the interactions is indexed by "Soviet economic aid to China and by Chinese official visits to the Soviet Union." The canonical correlation between the two is .849. The scores for variate 2 are plotted in Figure 49. The changing Sino-Soviet armed forces gap is positively related to the pattern of Soviet economic aid to China and negatively related to the pattern of Chinese official visits to the Soviet Union. The difference in Soviet and Chinese agricultural production relates to the same interactions but in opposite directions. A negative slope in the plot indicates that the Sino-Soviet gap in armed forces was closing, the agricultural gap was widening, Chinese official visits to the Soviet Union were decreasing, and, prior to 1962--when Soviet economic aid to China ended--Soviet economic aid was increasing.

(U) In the earlier canonical analysis of the differences on 23 national attributes, the perception patterns on the second and third variate dominated the factors and predicted to the interactions. Soviet initiatives were predicted on the second variate and Chinese perceptions were predicted on the third variate. In this canonical analysis without the perception variables among the attributes, we have other attributes emerging and predicting to Sino-Soviet interactions. As described in the second variate, the armed forces gap and the agricultural production gap predicted to Soviet economic and Chinese official visits, none of which appeared in the 23 study. In the third variate in the 16 analysis, the Sino-Soviet trade and treaty gap relates to Soviet initiatives. The canonical correlation on the third variate was .578 but was not considered significant enough to present here.

(U) It is interesting to note that higher canonical correlations appeared between the 16 attributes and 45 interactions. In terms of Sino-Soviet relations, the differences between the Soviets and Chinese on attributes and perceptions do not relate to Sino-Soviet interactions as well as their differences on the physical attributes alone. In other words, the addition of perceptual variables slightly reduces the predictive power of the canonical regression.

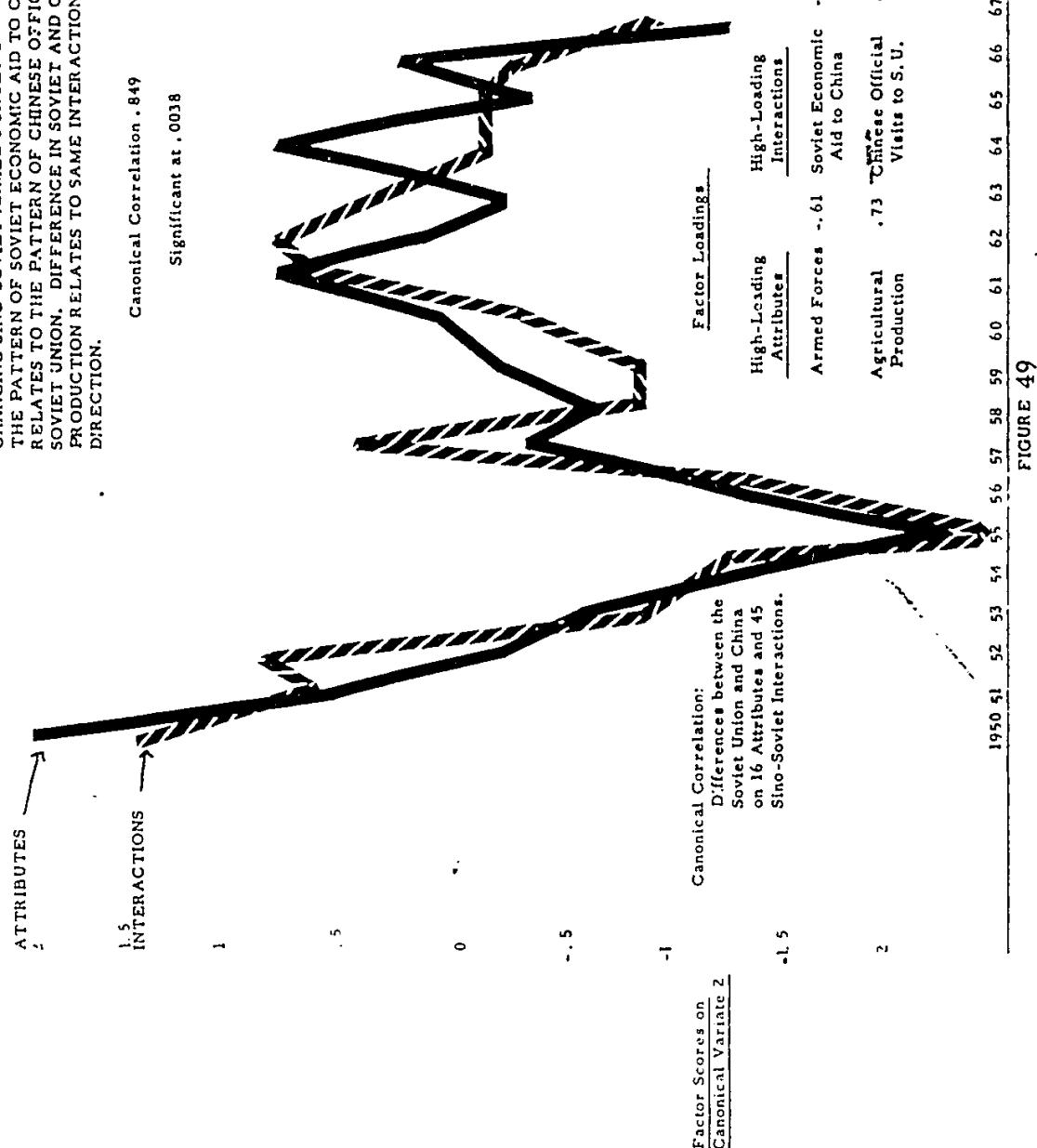
3. CANONICAL ANALYSIS OF DIFFERENCES IN 9 ECONOMIC ATTRIBUTES AND 45 INTERACTIONS

(U) A canonical rotation was performed on the factor scores of the three factors derived in the 9 variable difference analysis and the factor scores of the five factors derived from the analysis of the 45 interactions. The purpose here is to determine how well the differences between the Soviets and Chinese on just the economic attributes relate to Sino-Soviet interactions.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

CHANGING SINO-SOVET ARMED FORCES GAP DIRECTLY RELATES TO THE PATTERN OF SOVIET ECONOMIC AID TO CHINA BUT INVERSELY RELATES TO THE PATTERN OF CHINESE OFFICIAL VISITS TO THE SOVIET UNION. DIFFERENCE IN SOVIET AND CHINESE AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTION RELATES TO SAME INTERACTIONS BUT IN OPPOSITE DIRECTION.



UNCLASSIFIED

VI-15

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) The canonically rotated factor loading matrix for the 9 attributes is shown in Table 44 and the canonically rotated factor loading matrix for the 45 interactions is presented in Table 45.

(U) Only the first variate related at a significant enough level to be presented. But this first variate related at a higher canonical correlation, .989, than any of the others achieved. Variate 1 for the attributes is characterized by the Sino-Soviet gap in industrialization. Variate 1 for the interactions is indexed by measures of Soviet and Chinese cooperation and conflict. The scores on Variate 1 are plotted in Figure 50.

(U) The pattern shows that the large and growing gap between the Soviets and Chinese in industrialization predicts very well to the growing Sino-Soviet dispute. At almost any point from 1950 to 1967, the difference between the Soviets and Chinese on their economic attributes relates quite closely to the amount of hostility the Soviets and Chinese are experiencing in that year.

(U) Over the whole time period, the differences between the Soviets and Chinese on the economic attribute factor scores predict over 97 percent of the variation in the 45 Sino-Soviet interaction factor scores.

4. Canonical Analysis of Differences in 6 Military Attributes and 45 Interactions

(U) A canonical rotation was performed on the factor scores of the three factors derived in the 6 variable difference analysis and the factor scores of the five factors derived from the analysis of the 45 interactions.

(U) The canonically rotated factor loading matrix for the 6 attributes is shown in Table 46 and the canonically rotated factor loading matrix for the 45 interactions is presented in Table 47. The canonical correlations for all three variates are significantly high.

(U) Variate 1 on the military attributes is characterized by the Sino-Soviet strategic gap. Variate 1 on the interactions is characterized by the usual Sino-Soviet co-operation and conflict pattern. The canonical correlation between the two is .976. The scores in variate 1 are plotted in Figure 51.

(U) The canonical regression shows that the Sino-Soviet gap in nuclear capability predicts quite well to the decrease in Soviet and Chinese cooperation and the increase in their hostility.

UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE 44

CANONICAL ROTATION OF 45 INTERACTION AND 9 ATTRIBUTE VARIABLES : Attribute Matrix

| | | FACTOR NUMBER | ROTATED | FACTOR | MATRIX |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------|----------------------|---------------------|--------|
| SUM SQUARES OVER VARIABLES | PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | 1 6.630 73.671 | 2 1.141 12.682 | 3 0.877 9.739 | |

VARIABLE
NO. NAME
COMMUNALITY
3 FACTORS

| | | | | |
|------------|-------|---------|--------|--------|
| 1 GNP | C.993 | [0.991] | -0.092 | 0.058 |
| 2 EXPORTS | C.988 | [0.978] | -0.177 | -0.003 |
| 3 IMPORTS | C.993 | [0.959] | -0.243 | -0.123 |
| 4 IMP/GNP | C.879 | [0.619] | -0.535 | -0.458 |
| 5 EXP/GNP | 0.848 | [0.633] | -0.620 | -0.251 |
| 6 ENERGY | C.974 | [0.966] | 0.143 | 0.144 |
| 7 AGRICPRO | C.992 | [0.284] | -0.590 | 0.750 |
| 8 STEEL PR | C.955 | [0.996] | -0.054 | 0.024 |
| 9 POPULN | 0.986 | [0.992] | 0.004 | -0.038 |

- - - -

j

UNCLASSIFIED

CANONICAL ROTATION OF 45 INTERACTION AND 9 ATTRIBUTE VARIABLES: Interaction Matrix

| VARIABLE NU. NAME | COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | FACTOR NUMBER 1 2 3 | ROTATED FACTOR MATRIX | | |
|-------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------------------|
| | | | 1 16.128 40.284 | 2 5.403 12.006 | 3 6.216 13.813 |
| 1 SUFCAID | 0.428 | -0.320 | 0.424 | -0.382 | |
| 2 RSUFCIAID | 0.388 | 0.428 | 0.414 | -0.181 | |
| 3 SUCTCPR | 0.912 | [0.873] | 0.386 | 0.006 | |
| 4 CPRCTSU | 0.874 | [0.876] | 0.254 | -0.208 | |
| 5 SUMILAI | 0.885 | [0.827] | 0.403 | 0.199 | |
| 6 CPRSTSU | C.730 | [0.286] | [0.647] | -0.479 | |
| 7 SS TREATY | 0.338 | [0.569] | [0.104] | -0.059 | |
| 8 SSECONTK | 0.365 | [0.590] | [0.126] | 0.026 | |
| 9 SS-S-TTR | 0.514 | [0.261] | [0.640] | -0.190 | |
| 10 SSC-PTR | 0.414 | [0.572] | [0.005] | 0.290 | |
| 11 SS CULFR | C.361 | [0.067] | 0.660 | -0.594 | |
| 12 SS CDMWTR | 0.172 | [0.255] | [0.259] | [0.200] | |
| 13 SUFCVFCPR | 0.186 | [0.026] | 0.413 | 0.125 | |
| 14 CP RUFV SU | 0.450 | [0.135] | -0.492 | -0.436 | |
| 15 SU CVCCPR | 0.106 | [0.080] | 0.307 | 0.070 | |
| 16 CP RODVSU | 0.284 | [0.339] | -0.406 | 0.063 | |
| 17 SUBKCCPR | 0.693 | [0.675] | [0.103] | 0.476 | |
| 18 CPKBRCSU | 0.717 | [0.756] | [0.015] | 0.382 | |
| 19 SUCLDCPR | 0.701 | [0.299] | [0.570] | -0.535 | |
| 20 CP KCLDSU | 0.805 | [0.615] | [0.577] | -0.308 | |
| 21 SUEXP C PR | 0.905 | [0.693] | [0.570] | -0.317 | |
| 22 SUIMP C PR | C.689 | [0.164] | [0.586] | -0.565 | |
| 23 RSUEX C PK | 0.961 | [0.928] | [0.314] | 0.040 | |
| 24 RSUIM C PR | 0.918 | [0.790] | 0.497 | -0.212 | |
| 25 RP REXSU | C.870 | [0.805] | [0.353] | -0.312 | |
| 26 RCP RIYSU | 0.950 | [0.970] | 0.086 | 0.044 | |
| 27 SUPET C PR | 0.643 | [0.613] | -0.122 | -0.501 | |
| 28 RSUPT C PR | 0.605 | [0.109] | [0.467] | -0.612 | |
| 29 SURFURB | 0.622 | [0.177] | [0.533] | -0.554 | |
| 30 CP RFURB | 0.859 | [0.904] | -0.180 | 0.099 | |
| 31 BIRK INC 10 | 0.816 | [0.819] | -0.331 | -0.180 | |
| 32 SU ST CC | 0.531 | [0.692] | 0.198 | 0.060 | |
| 33 SU WK CC | 0.671 | [0.765] | -0.140 | 0.258 | |
| 34 SU AC CC | 0.580 | [0.539] | -0.069 | [0.533] | |
| 35 SU PA CC | 0.483 | [0.620] | -0.230 | -0.215 | |
| 36 SU PU CC | 0.704 | [0.735] | -0.064 | -0.400 | |
| 37 SU NG CC | 0.847 | [0.769] | -0.205 | 0.462 | |
| 38 SU TP CC | 0.859 | [0.745] | -0.151 | [0.530] | |
| 39 CC ST SU | 0.776 | [0.350] | -0.347 | -0.730 | |
| 40 CC WK SU | 0.834 | [0.824] | 0.156 | 0.362 | |
| 41 CC AC SU | 0.893 | [0.798] | 0.443 | -0.245 | |
| 42 CC PA SU | 0.724 | [0.454] | 0.235 | [0.680] | |
| 43 CC P.D SU | 0.855 | [0.833] | -0.141 | -0.375 | |
| 44 CC NG SU | 0.915 | [0.847] | -0.050 | 0.443 | |
| 45 CC IP SU | 0.915 | [0.893] | -0.041 | 0.341 | |

UNCLASSIFIED

SINO-SOVIET INDUSTRIALIZATION GAP PREDICTS TO INCREASING MUTUAL
THREAT PERCEPTION AND BORDER HOSTILITY AND DECREASING SINO-
SOVIET ECONOMIC AND POLITICAL COOPERATIVE BEHAVIOR.

Canonical Correlation .989

Significant at .0001

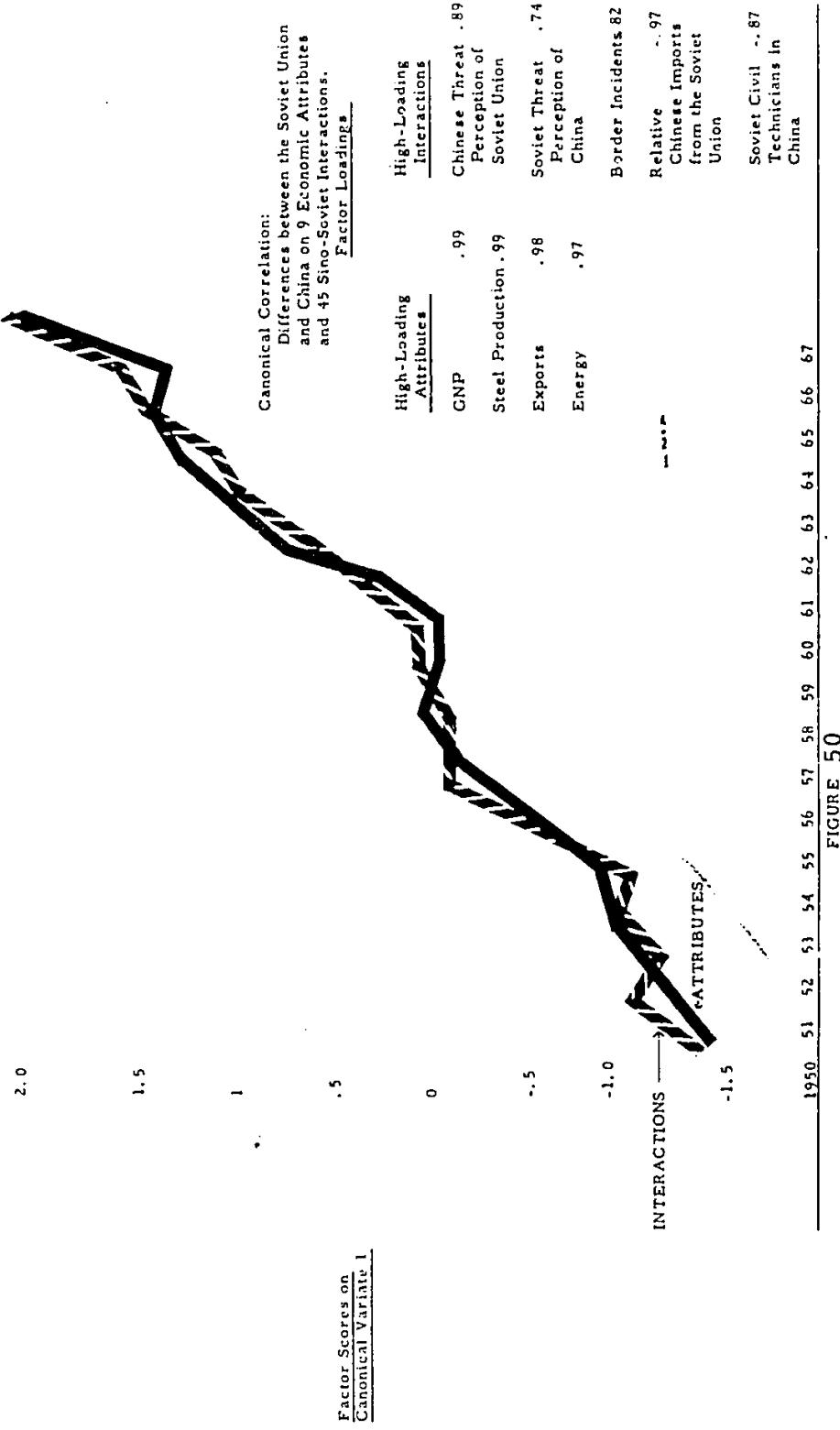


TABLE 46

STATISTICAL SIGNIFICANCE OF 45 INTERACTION AND 6 ATTRIBUTE VARIABLES; ATTRIBUTE MATRIX

| | | FACTOR NUMBER | ROTATED | FACTOR | MATRIX |
|---------------------------|----------------|--------------------------|---------|--------|--------|
| SUM SQUARES | OVER VARIABLES | 1 | | 2 | 3 |
| PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | | 4•103 | 0.676 | 0.787 | |
| | | 68.382 | 11.261 | 13.117 | |
| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | | | |
| 1 | DEFICRAUD | 0.801 | 0.620 | -0.356 | 0.052 |
| 2 | DEF/C/GNP | 0.956 | -0.811 | 0.518 | 0.221 |
| 3 | FIGHTERS | 0.909 | -0.834 | 0.462 | 0.007 |
| 4 | ARMFORCE | 0.957 | -0.822 | +0.025 | 0.851 |
| 5 | SURMARIN | 0.983 | 0.990 | -0.036 | -0.042 |
| 6 | ICBMS | 0.880 | 0.909 | -0.210 | 0.099 |

UNCLASSIFIED

CANNONICAL CORRELATION OF 45 INTERACTION AND 6 ATTRIBUTE VARIABLES: Interaction Matrix

TABLE 47

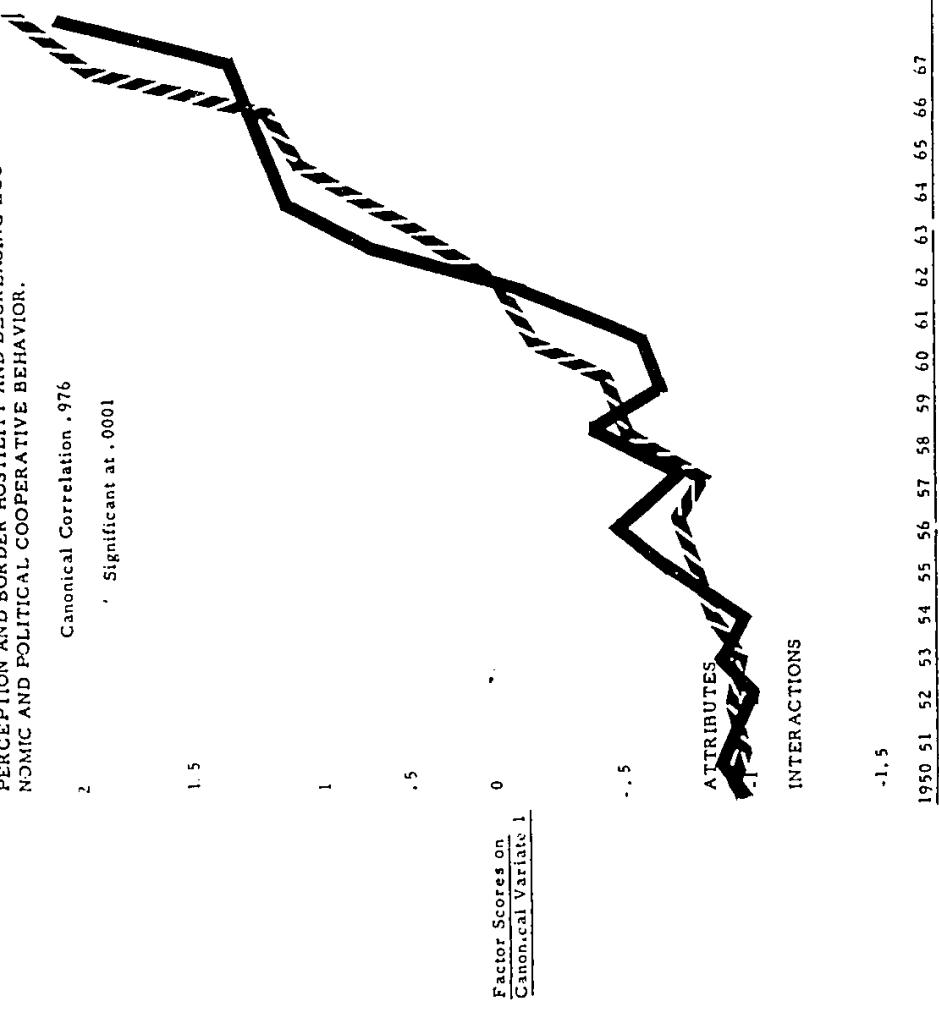
| VARIABLE NO. | NAME | COMMUNALITY 3 FACTORS | ROTATED | FACTOR | MATRIX |
|---------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|---------|--------|----------------|
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| SUM SQUARES OVER VARIANCE | FACTUR NUMBER | 21.033 | -0.345 | +0.156 | $\sqrt{0.772}$ |
| PERCENT OF TOTAL VARIANCE | | 46.740 | -0.412 | -0.035 | $\sqrt{0.758}$ |
| 1 SUFCALD | 0.738 | -0.828 | +0.117 | 0.163 | |
| 2 KSUFCALD | 0.745 | -0.492 | +0.271 | 0.141 | |
| 3 SUFCPK | 0.847 | +0.902 | +0.009 | 0.183 | |
| 4 CPRCTSU | 0.891 | -0.934 | +0.113 | 0.069 | |
| 5 SUMILAID | 0.727 | +0.492 | +0.239 | -0.205 | |
| 6 CPRTSU | 0.856 | +0.628 | -0.127 | -0.661 | |
| 7 SSIV-EATY | 0.506 | +0.561 | +0.466 | 0.230 | |
| 8 SSIV-UNSTK | 0.335 | +0.393 | +0.466 | 0.230 | |
| 9 SSIS-TTR | 0.425 | +0.568 | -0.079 | -0.298 | |
| 10 SSIC-PTR | 0.417 | +0.133 | +0.784 | -0.388 | |
| 11 SSICULTR | 0.781 | -0.233 | -0.276 | -0.377 | |
| 12 SSICUNMTR | 0.264 | -0.093 | +0.422 | -0.247 | |
| 13 SUFCVCPK | 0.248 | +0.223 | +0.360 | -0.619 | |
| 14 CPRKIVSU | 0.563 | +0.264 | +0.450 | -0.348 | |
| 15 SUUVCCPQ | 0.365 | +0.309 | +0.112 | -0.393 | |
| 16 CPPLVDSU | 0.263 | +0.766 | -0.265 | 0.247 | |
| 17 SUICCCPQ | 0.718 | +0.826 | +0.185 | 0.138 | |
| 18 CPPLVPSU | 0.738 | +0.512 | +0.778 | 0.051 | |
| 19 SUICCCPQ | 0.870 | +0.766 | +0.497 | 0.115 | |
| 20 CPRCLJSU | 0.847 | +0.800 | +0.333 | 0.334 | |
| 21 SUAPCPK | 0.862 | +0.384 | +0.818 | 0.074 | |
| 22 SUICAPCPK | 0.821 | +0.908 | +0.185 | 0.319 | |
| 23 KSUMFXCPK | 0.960 | +0.805 | +0.259 | 0.194 | |
| 24 ASUICAPCPK | 0.888 | +0.874 | +0.239 | 0.139 | |
| 25 ASUPEFXSU | 0.875 | +0.728 | +0.267 | 0.154 | |
| 26 R5.451NSU | 0.956 | +0.716 | +0.277 | -0.328 | |
| 27 SUFBIGCPK | 0.657 | +0.011 | +0.412 | -0.472 | |
| 28 RSUPFCPK | 0.393 | +0.400 | +0.857 | -0.006 | |
| 29 SUFBIGDR | 0.894 | +0.919 | +0.444 | -0.110 | |
| 30 CAFFORUR | 0.859 | +0.821 | +0.144 | -0.136 | |
| 31 R-JRINCID | 0.699 | +0.595 | +0.261 | 0.207 | |
| 32 SU ST CC | 0.554 | +0.620 | +0.669 | 0.024 | |
| 33 SU WK CC | 0.676 | +0.011 | +0.361 | 0.045 | |
| 34 SU AC CC | 0.843 | +0.894 | +0.526 | 0.289 | |
| 35 SU PA CC | 0.421 | +0.592 | +0.256 | -0.669 | |
| 36 SU P9 CC | 0.795 | +0.821 | +0.214 | -0.275 | |
| 37 SU NG CC | 0.848 | +0.813 | +0.293 | -0.024 | |
| 38 SU JP CC | 0.977 | +0.863 | +0.361 | 0.045 | |
| 39 SU ST SU | 0.377 | +0.443 | +0.344 | -0.250 | |
| 40 CC KK SU | 0.816 | +0.872 | +0.069 | 0.227 | |
| 41 CC AC SU | 0.678 | +0.833 | +0.569 | 0.297 | |
| 42 CC PA SU | 0.288 | +0.499 | -0.173 | -0.093 | |
| 43 CC PO SU | 0.755 | +0.837 | +0.008 | -0.029 | |
| 44 CC NG SU | 0.905 | +0.926 | -0.210 | 0.053 | |
| 45 CC JP SU | 0.929 | +0.933 | -0.123 | 0.071 | |

UNCLASSIFIED

SINO-SOVIET STRATEGIC GAP PREDICTS TO INCREASING MUTUAL THREAT
PERCEPTION AND BORDER HOSTILITY AND DECREASING ECO-
NOMIC AND POLITICAL COOPERATIVE BEHAVIOR.

Canonical Correlation .976

Significant at .0001



UNCLASSIFIED

Canonical Correlation:
Differences between the Soviet Union
and China on 6 Military Attributes
and 45 Sino-Soviet Interactions.
Factor Loadings

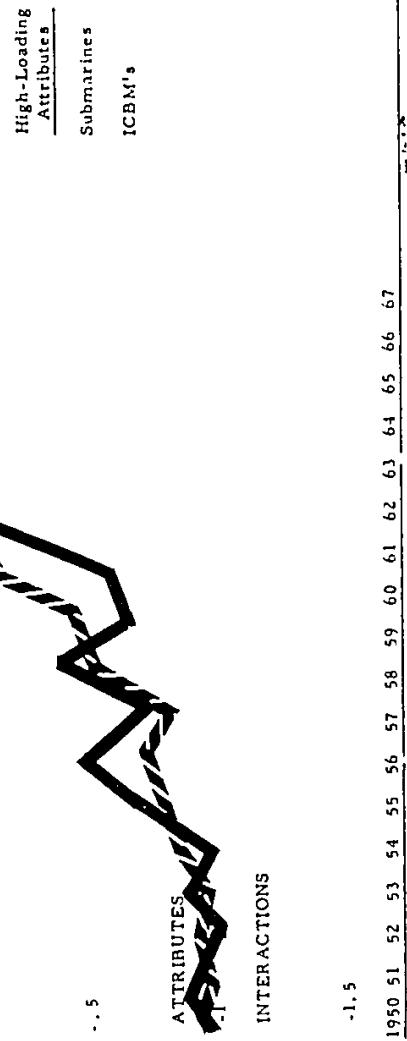


FIGURE 51

UNCLASSIFIED

(U) Variate 2 on the military attributes is characterized by the gap in Soviet and Chinese percentage of GNP allocated for defense. Variate 2 on the interactions is indexed by measures of Soviet initiatives or responses to China. The canonical correlation between the two is .862. The scores on Variate 2 are plotted in Figure 52. The plot shows that from 1953 on, the changing Sino-Soviet defense allocation gap is highly related to the changing Soviet military and cultural responses to China.

(U) Variate 3 on the military attributes is characterized by the Sino-Soviet gap in armed forces. Variate 3 on the interactions is characterized by "Soviet economic aid to China" and "Chinese official visits to the Soviet Union." The canonical correlation between the two is .808. The scores on variate 3 are plotted in Figure 53. The gap in Sino-Soviet armed forces relates quite highly to the economic aid extended to China by the Soviet Union. Both patterns are quite erratic. It should be noted again that Soviet aid to China ceased in 1962.

C. SUMMARY OF FINDINGS FROM THE CANONICAL CORRELATION AND REGRESSION ANALYSIS

(U) The major findings of the canonical correlation and regression analyses are summarized as follows:

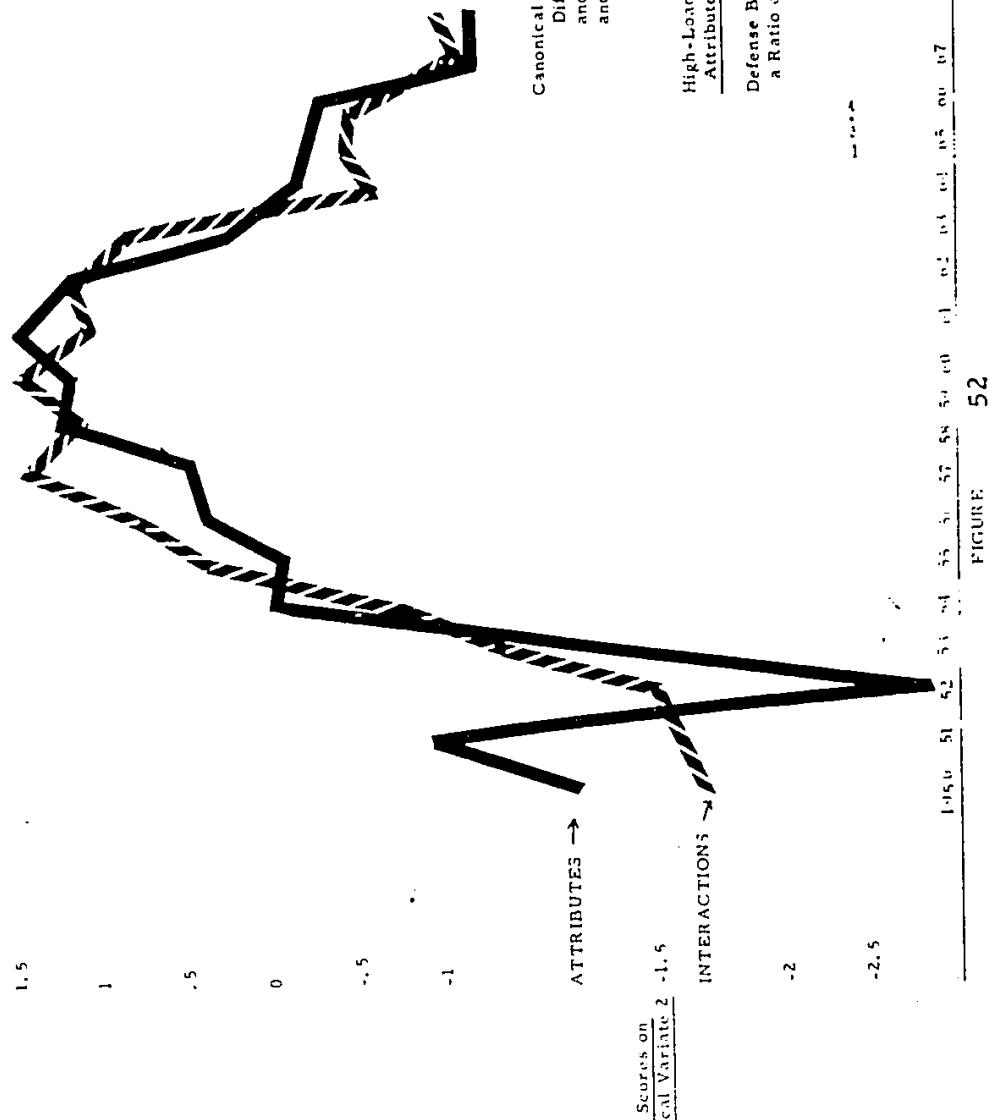
1. The differences between the Soviets and Chinese on their national attributes from 1950 to 1967 are the best predictors of Sino-Soviet interaction. The highest canonical correlations were derived when only the differences on the physical attributes were used as predictor variables. The inclusion of perception variables as predictor variables increased in fluctuation in the patterns and resulted in reducing the size of the correlations.
2. Over the time period 1950-1967, the differences between the Soviets and Chinese on the economic attribute factor scores predicted over 97 percent of the variation in the 45 Sino-Soviet interaction scores. The differences on the economic attributes were, thus, the best predictor variables to the pattern of Sino-Soviet cooperation and conflict. This is not an economic interpretation of the Sino-Soviet dispute but rather an observation that as the gap between Soviet and Chinese industrial capability increased, the hostility between them also increased. It would seem that the Chinese were not only aware that they were having serious industrialization problems, but that also the sudden withdrawal of Soviet aid and technicians in 1960 further alienated the Chinese from the Soviets. The Chinese perceived the Soviets as a revisionist, status quo power, more concerned with establishing a détente with the West than in helping the development of a fellow Communist country.

UNCLASSIFIED

CHANGING SINO-SOVIET DEFENSE ALLOCATION GAP RELATED TO CHANGING SOVIET
MILITARY AND CULTURAL RESPONSES VIS A VIS CHINA

Canonical Correlation .862

Significant at .0001



| Canonical Correlation: | |
|--|--|
| Differences between the Soviet Union and China on 6 Military Attributes and 45 Sino-Soviet Interactions. | |
| <u>Factor Loadings</u> | |
| High-Loading Attributes | High-Loading Interactions |
| Defense Budget is a Ratio of GNP | - .54 Soviet Forces at the Border |
| Defense Budget is a Ratio of GNP | .82 Soviet Imports from China |
| Defense Budget is a Ratio of GNP | .75 Soviet Culture Defections to China |
| INTERACTIONS → | |
| Factor Scores on Canonical Variate 2 | |
| 1950 | -1.5 |
| 1955 | -1.0 |
| 1960 | -0.5 |
| 1965 | 0.0 |
| 1970 | 0.5 |
| 1975 | 1.0 |
| 1978 | 1.5 |

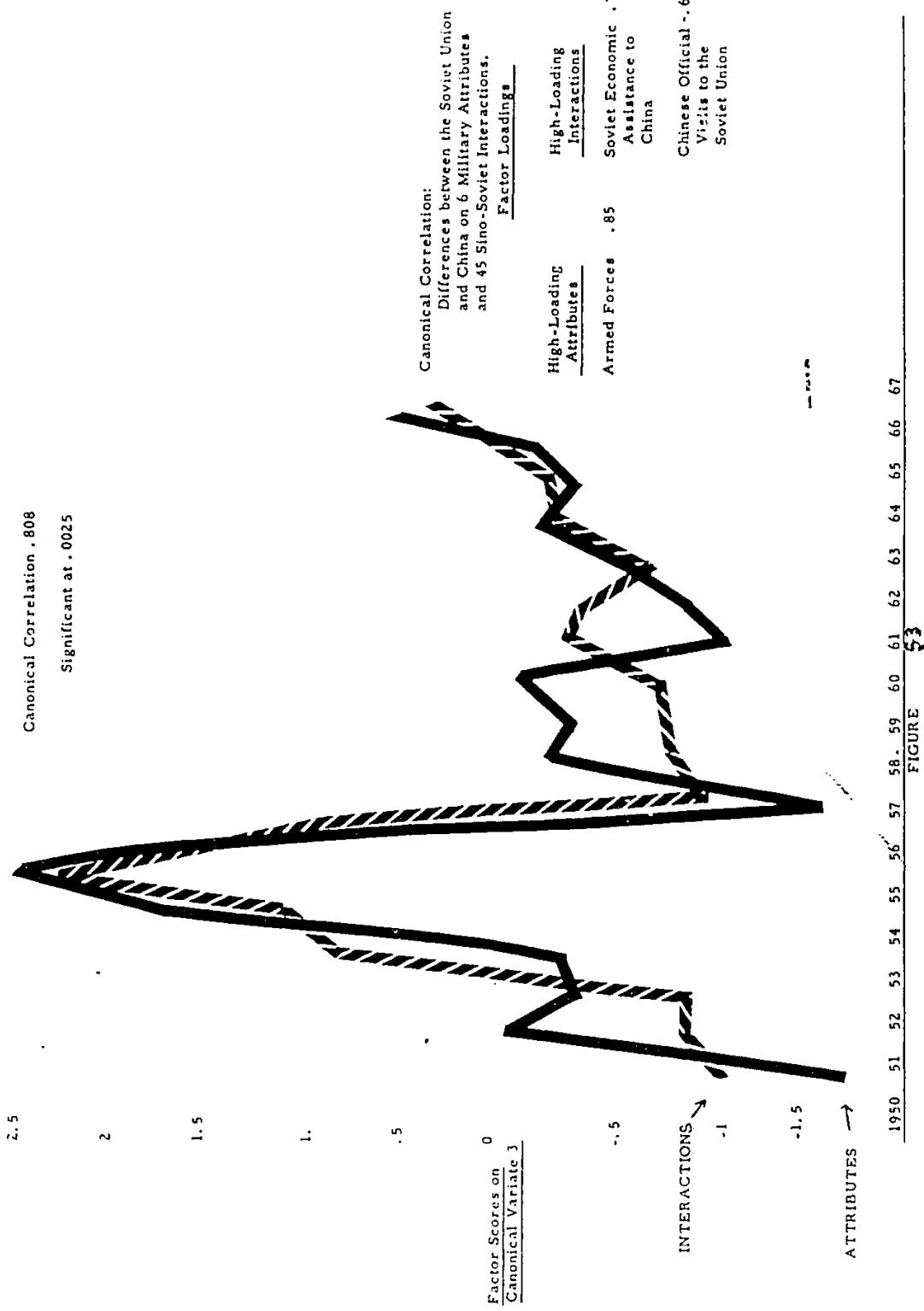
FIGURE 52

UNCLASSIFIED

VI-24

UNCLASSIFIED

THE CHANGING SINO-SOVIET ARMED FORCES GAP RELATES TO THE PATTERN OF SOVIET ECONOMIC ASSISTANCE TO CHINA AND CHINESE OFFICIAL VISITS TO THE SOVIET UNION.



UNCLASSIFIED

VI-25

UNCLASSIFIED

3. The strongest factor in the interaction analysis and one which appeared in every canonical regression is a pattern of increasing mutual threat perception and border hostility and decreasing economic and political cooperative behavior. This pattern best describes the Sino-Soviet dispute. It is made up of those interactions which indicate a steady trend of decreasing cooperation and increasing hostility. We found that the first factor of each subset of national attributes predicted very highly to this interaction factor with the economic subset--as described above--predicting the best.
4. The difference between the Soviets and the Chinese in their perceptions of the United States was found to be related to certain patterns of Sino-Soviet interactions. A difference in their perception of the US on the active dimension related to a changing pattern of Soviet responses to China. As the gap in their perceptions of the US on the dimension increased, Soviet cooperative behavior toward China decreased and Soviet hostile acts increased.

The differences in the perception of the US as negative and threatening were also found to relate to China's perception of the Soviet Union as strong. Here for the first time we have a difference in perceptions of the US relating to China's perception of the Soviet Union.

It has often been suggested that the increasing differences in Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US were a major element in escalating the Sino-Soviet dispute. The results of this study, however, do not seem to support this contention. The Soviet and Chinese difference in perception of the US as active is related to Soviet behavior vis-à-vis China but it is not associated with the major pattern of Sino-Soviet cooperation and hostility. The same is true of their difference in perceptions of the US as indexed by the negative and threat variables. These two perceptions of the US which one would most expect to relate to their increasing mutual hostility instead relate only to the Chinese perception of the Soviet Union as being strong.

(U) An examination of the raw content data indicates that Sino-Soviet perceptions of the US were equally shared on all dimensions except the negative-positive dimension. Here the Chinese consistently viewed the US as more negative than did the Soviets. This, of course, could be due to an idiosyncrasy of the Chinese to verbalize in this manner, but it is interesting to note that if this is the case, it occurs only on this dimension. However, even though the Chinese consistently viewed the US as more negative than the Soviets, it appears to be unrelated to the increasing Sino-Soviet hostility.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

5. The six military national attributes also predicted quite well to Soviet and Chinese interactions. The Sino-Soviet gap in nuclear capability is highly related to the decrease in Soviet and Chinese cooperation and the increase in their hostility. It is not as highly related as the "industrialization" gap but the canonical correlation is still .976.

The gap between the Soviets and Chinese in percentage of GNP allocated for defense is also highly related to the changing Soviet military and cultural responses to China. This pattern describes a trend in which, as the defense allocation gap widens, the Soviets decrease cooperative behavior and increase military measures.

6. The canonical analysis has shown that the differences between the Soviets and Chinese on their national attributes from 1950 to 1967 predict quite highly to their interactions for the same period of time. This is an encouraging finding but one which still needs further study and expansion. Certainly the two most important aspects to investigate now are whether Sino-Soviet interactions in one year can be predicted from Sino-Soviet differences in attributes in the previous year. Furthermore, we need to disaggregate the predictions--which are in factor scores--to values on the original variables.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

SECTION VII

COMPARISON OF FINDINGS

(U) This section compares the findings of this study to some of the findings from relevant prior research. Section II outlined some of the previous studies concerned either with the interaction of nations in general or with Sino-Soviet relations in particular. We compare our results with three of these studies.

1. The most important finding from this study confirms R. J. Rummel's social field theory⁵⁷ that the difference between nations on their attributes are related to their behavior towards each other. The results of the canonical analysis indicates that the Soviet and Chinese differences on national attributes predict quite highly over time to their interactions. Our research supports Rummel's conception of nation differences as social distances which act like forces on behavior, affecting both the nature and magnitude of behavior. This is an important finding, but one which, of course, still needs additional confirmation and expansion.
2. Holsti's study⁵⁸ of Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US examined the hypothesis that Chinese and Soviet attitudes toward the United States will tend to be similar in periods of high interbloc conflict, whereas during periods of decreasing tensions, attitudes toward American policy will diverge. He found that during three periods of high East-West tension (June 1950; April 1961; October 22-25, 1962; and February 1965) both Chinese and Soviet perceptions of American policy were overwhelmingly negative, strong and active. During the three selected periods of lower East-West tension (September 1959, October 26-31, 1962; and July-August 1963) differences between Chinese and Soviet perceptions were greater than in the high tension periods on all three dimensions.

⁵⁷See R. J. Rummel, The DON Project: A Five Year Research Program, op. cit., "Indicators of Cross-National and International Patterns," op. cit.

⁵⁸Ole Holsti, "External Conflict and Internal Consensus: The Sino-Soviet Case," The General Inquirer, op. cit.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

It is somewhat difficult to compare the results of this study with Holsti's work because Holsti did his analysis on short selected time periods while this study aggregated data by year for the years 1950-1967. The results of this study showed that over the 18-year period the differences between Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US fluctuated a great deal. Examination of the raw data by years shows that the years in which the difference was the least in the Soviet and Chinese perception of the US as active were 1952, 1965, 1963, and 1964; as strong, 1960, 1952, 1953, 1956, and as negative, 1951, 1965, 1967, and 1954. According to Holsti's hypothesis, these would be years marked by high East-West tension.

It is difficult to talk in terms of "East-West high tension years." Almost every year from 1950 to 1968 experienced an East-West incident. Are the high tension years those in which more than one incident occurred or in which the incident lasted a longer period of time?

However, Holsti's concern with Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US was the result of his operationalization of the hypothesis that "a high level of intercoalition conflict tends to increase intra-coalition unity and more relaxed relations between blocs tend to magnify differences within the alliance." Basing his operationalization on literature relating to cognitive balance, Holsti assumed that a comparison of Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the US would be an indication of the degree of unity or tension existing between themselves. The assumption is that there is always a strain toward balance; that is, if the Soviet and Chinese both view the US as negative or positive, there will be a positive relationship between them, but if they differ in their views of the US there will be a negative relationship between them. (See Section III for a more complete explanation.)

The results of our factor analysis of Soviet and Chinese attributes over the 18-year period showed that Soviet and Chinese perceptions of the United States were unrelated to their perceptions of each other. It does not appear that their perceptions of the US contributed to their mutual perceptions. In effect, our results disconfirm Holsti's basic hypothesis that out-group pressure (resulting from East-West conflict), tends to reduce in-group (Sino-Soviet) dissonance over a period of time.

UNCLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

3. As mentioned in Section II, Thomas Robinson examined Sino-Soviet relations, 1949-1964, in terms of Morgenthau's national interest and power formulations.⁵⁹ Robinson viewed the element of power as an important factor in Soviet-Chinese relations. In fact he stated that "the most singular change in Sino-Soviet relations has been a relative increase in Chinese power." Robinson (as is Morgenthau) was very unclear as to the meaning of the word "power." Two possible definitions could be derived from his discussion. The first implies that "power" is the degree of Chinese independence of the Soviet Union. The second equates power to nuclear and industrial capability. However it is defined, Robinson states that "although Soviet power...increased during the period (1950-1964) and in absolute terms is probably much greater than Chinese power, it is the relative increase (in Chinese power) that matters."

In order to examine and test Robinson's hypothesis, we included measures of both interpretations of "power." Variables measuring the nuclear and industrial capabilities of the Soviets and Chinese were included in the national attribute study, and variables measuring the relative dependence of the Chinese on the Soviets were included in the interaction study.

The results of our study showed that the differences between the Soviets and Chinese in industrial and nuclear capabilities increased over time in an ever-widening gap. The Chinese have not experienced a relative increase in capability vis-à-vis the Soviets. If power is therefore defined in these terms, our study does not support Robinson's contention.

Measures of Chinese trade dependency were used to measure Chinese dependence on the Soviet Union. Examination of the data shows that the earlier years were characterized by a relatively high percentage of Chinese trade with the Soviet Union. However, the trend over time is marked by an almost linear decrease in Chinese trade dependency to a minimal amount in 1967. If "power" is defined, therefore, in terms of independence, Robinson is quite correct in stating that the Chinese have gained a relative increase in power vis-à-vis the Soviet Union.

⁵⁹Thomas W. Robinson, "A National Interest Analysis of Sino-Soviet Relations," op. cit.

UNCLASSIFIED

Robinson also states that "the relative growth of Chinese power is positively correlated with pursuit of existing Chinese national interests as well as with discovery of new interests." Robinson implies that the Chinese pursuit of national interests over time has been an important factor in Sino-Soviet relations, or in other words with their increasing hostility. He states that "one important reason why China has drawn away from the Soviet Union is because she has become increasingly independent of the Soviet Union."

In our factor analysis of the 45 Sino-Soviet interactions, the first factor is a pattern of decreasing Soviet and Chinese cooperative behavior and increasing Soviet and Chinese hostile behavior. It is interesting to note that the Chinese trade dependency variables load highly negative on the factor while the variables measuring hostility load highly positive. In other words, a decrease in Chinese dependency on the Soviet Union is related to an increase in Sino-Soviet hostility. Of course the question is unanswered whether the hostility caused the decrease in dependency or vice-versa. Nevertheless, Robinson's hypotheses concerning relative Chinese power and its relation to the conflict gets some support from this study.

Robinson also states that nuclear weapons are obviously a discordant issue between the Soviet Union and China. Geoffrey Hudson agrees that the issue of nuclear weapons is one of the most important contributions to the conflict between the Soviet Union and China.⁶⁰ Two measures of the nuclear capability of the Soviets and the Chinese were, therefore, included in this study.

In the canonical correlation of the differences between the Soviets and the Chinese on six military attributes with the 45 Sino-Soviet interactions it was found that the Sino-Soviet gap in nuclear capability predicts quite well to an increase in Soviet and Chinese hostile behavior. In other words, as the gap in nuclear capability between the Soviets and Chinese increased, Soviet and Chinese hostile behavior increased. This can be considered confirmation of Robinson's hypothesis concerning the role of nuclear weapons in the dispute.

⁶⁰Geoffrey Hudson, "Paper Tigers and Nuclear Teeth," The China Quarterly, No. 39, July-September 1969, p. 64.

UNCLASSIFIED

Security Classification

DOCUMENT CONTROL DATA - R & D

(Security classification of title, body of abstract and indexing annotation must be entered when the overall report is classified)

| | | |
|--|--|---|
| 1. ORIGINATING ACTIVITY (Corporate author) Bendix Aerospace Systems Division 3300 Plymouth Road Ann Arbor, Michigan 48107 | | 2a. REPORT SECURITY CLASSIFICATION SECRET |
| 3. REPORT TITLE The Sino-Soviet Conflict: Its Implications for United States Strategic Planning in the 1970's (U); Volume II, Sino-Soviet Interaction: A Quantitative Assessment. | | 2b. GROUP 3 |
| 4. DESCRIPTIVE NOTES (Type of report and Inclusive dates) Final | | |
| 5. AUTHOR(S) (First name, middle initial, last name) Karen S. Tidwell, Franz J. Mogdis | | |
| 6. REPORT DATE August 1970 | 7a. TOTAL NO. OF PAGES 186 | 7b. NO. OF REFS 60 |
| 8a. CONTRACT OR GRANT NO. Contract F44620-68-C-0083 | 9a. ORIGINATOR'S REPORT NUMBER(S) BSR 2737 BSC 62190 | |
| b. PROJECT NO. c. d. | 9b. OTHER REPORT NO(S) (Any other numbers that may be assigned this report) | |
| 10. DISTRIBUTION STATEMENT In addition to security requirements which apply to this document and must be met, it may be further distributed by the holder ONLY with specific approval of the Directorate of Doctrine, Concepts and Objectives, Department of the United States Air Force (AFXDOC). | 11. SPONSORING MILITARY ACTIVITY Directorate of Doctrine, Concepts and Objectives, Department of the United States Air Force (AFXDOC), The Pentagon, Washington, D.C. | |
| 13. ABSTRACT This is Volume II of a five volume study which reports the research conducted under Project TRIAD, "The Sino-Soviet Conflict: Its Implications for United States Strategic Planning in the 1970's", (U). This volume contains the results of a quantitative analysis of the Sino-Soviet relationship from 1950-1967. The study examines Soviet and Chinese national attributes across time, describes Sino-Soviet interactions over the same time period, and relates the differences in their attributes to their interactions. (U) In the attribute analysis measures included economic, military, political, demographic and perception variables. The perception variables were derived from a content analysis of Soviet and Chinese statements about each other and about the United States. (U) In the interaction analysis measures included aid, treaties, exchanges, trade and conflict. (U) The research effort on this study provided a test of the ability of three basic conceptual theories in international relations to explain Sino-Soviet behavior. These were: behavior explains behavior, attributes explain behavior, and some combination of attributes and perceptions explain behavior. (U) Two methods of analysis were used in the study: component factor analysis and canonical regression and correlation analysis. (U) | | |

DD FORM 1 NOV 65 1473

UNCLASSIFIED

Security Classification

82924
13231

UNCLASSIFIED

Security Classification

| 14 KEY WORDS | LINK A | | LINK B | | LINK C | |
|---|--------|----|--------|----|--------|----|
| | ROLE | WT | ROLE | WT | ROLE | WT |
| Soviet Union Chinese Peoples' Republic International Relations, Quantitative Analysis Content Analysis Factor Analysis Canonical Regression and Correlation Analysis | | | | | | |

UNCLASSIFIED

Security Classification